GENEALOGY

OF THE

ROBERTS AND RELATED FAMILIES

James Hudson Roberts

G E N E A L O G Y *

G E N E A L O G Y

OF THE

ROBERTS AND RELATED FAMILIES.

o o o o o o

INTRODUCTION AND EXPLANATIONS.

The accompanying genealogical chart is a guide, to show the relations of the persons referred to in this book. There is also an Index at the end of the book. Where the numbers 10 or 11 are found in the Index, they denote that the persons are in the 10th or 11th generation from the first settlers, many of whom came from England from 1620 to 1639 A.D. In this book, at the present time, Mar. 4, 1921, there are no pages devoted to persons of the 10th or 11th generations, but their names may be found under the heading of James Hudson Roberts (901). In the case of any number over 100, the digit denoting hundreds shows to which generation the person belongs, from the time of the first settlers. Where the letter "a" precedes a number, it means ancient, that is, before the time of the first settlers. Where successive numbers had been allotted to names, and later other names had to be put in between, the letters "a", "b" or "c" are placed at the right hand side of the numbers; E.G., numbers between 164 and 165 would be 164a, 164b, and 164c. In all, there are 18 generations, including the 10th and 11th, as there are 7 beginning with a1. Names under a supposed a0 generation are those to which no dates can be assigned, or of which the direct relation to the names on the chart is not known. Cases that are at all doubtful are referred to as such in the text, and marked with an interrogation mark on the chart.

We have a noble ancestry, and a wealth of heroic examples. I have prepared this book and chart, in the hope that it may stimulate us and our posterity to noble living. Among the 405 names on the chart, I have not found one, of which we need be ashamed.

A good heredity is a great advantage, toward living a worthy life. It is not all; for environment and the free determination of the will are also of vast importance. When I was young, my beloved Mother, (Abigail Wells (Willard) Roberts) (802) used to tell me, that I "had a right to move in the best of society". This I did not understand at that time; for I thought that, in our democratic country, there was only an aristocracy of wealth, and another of learning; but now I see that she was referring to our ancestry, as being connected with the aristocracy of England, and especially to the leaders of thought and action in our old Colonial times. To value this too little, would be as bad and absurd, as to value it too much.

Genealogy is family history on a large scale. It is well, to know our own family. It is inspiring, to find among our forefathers persons eminent for courage, faith, wisdom, and every virtue. We must earnestly endeavor to live up to the ideals which they held dear, and for which they struggled and fought and willingly suffered.

I am nearing the end of my allotted years of life on earth; and I realize that this writing may be preserved many years, and be read by generations yet unborn. It is my strong desire, that every member of our large family, to the remotest days, may be inspired, uplifted and comforted, by Christian faith, hope and love; and that all may receive the utmost of divine blessing.

(Signed:)

James Hudson Roberts.

Glen Ridge, N.J.,
Mar. 4, 1921.

(See next page.)

Additional Note, Mar. 22, 1921.

This work is not finished,- it is only begun. Genealogies, as the Apostle Paul wrote, are "endless". Some day, other hands will continue and improve this work. Mistakes are unavoidable, and will be kindly pardoned and corrected. Discrepancies are apparent; for different authorities have been quoted, and there has been no attempt to reconcile their statements, when contradictory. Nevertheless, as such discrepancies will be found to be few, the trustworthiness of the whole is evident. A List of Books Consulted will be added; but it will not be at all complete, for others also not named have been studied with great care. Our family tradition runs back easily to or beyond the Revolutionary War; for my Grand-father, Asaph Willard (703), of blessed memory, was born in 1786, and told me much about at least two generations before his own. He was 80 years of age, when I was 15; and he survived until in his 94th year. His eight children, born from 1815 to 1830, were long-lived, and handed down the traditions in trustworthy condition. To all of our fore-fathers and fore-mothers we owe a debt of gratitude, as they were fighting our battles, and preparing for us a heredity and an environment, which are of unspeakable value. We can best show our appreciation, by emulating their virtues.

LIST OF BOOKS CONSULTED.

Savage: Genealogical Dictionary. 4 vols. No.

BIRTH PLACE Notable Families of Connecticut. 4 large vols.

DEATH PLACE Trader to First Fifty Years. DATE

FATHER'S NAME New England Historical and Genealogical Register.

MOTHER'S NAME Memorial History of Hartford County, Conn.

MARRIED " " " New Haven County, Conn. PLACE DATE

Harvey's History of Wilkes-Barre and Wyoming Valley. 2 vols.

History of Boston, Drake, 1630 - 1770.

CHILDREN'S NAMES History of the Colony of New Haven.- Atwater.

Commemorative Biographical Record of New Haven County, Conn.

New Haven Historical Society, Ancient Record Series.

The East Haven Register, by Stephen Dodd, pub. 1824.

Genealogical Notes, by Nathaniel Goodwin.

American Descendants of Royal Families of England.

Brookfield Vital Records;- and those of many other towns.

Some Memorials of the Family of Roberts, of Queen's Tower, Sheffield.- Samuel Roberts. The same, 2nd edition.

The Annals of the Cranbrook Church, Kent; by William Tarbutt. (This contains a folding perigree of the Roberts Family.)

The Clapp Memorial, by E. Clapp.

William Paver's Consolidated Visitations of Yorkshire.

~~History of Boston, Drake, 1630 and 1770~~

Ancient Landmarks of Plymouth.- Davis.

Cambridge, Mass.,- Records of First Church.

Town and Selectmen's Records, Newtown and Cambridge, 1630 - 1703.

Proprietors' Records of the Town of Cambridge, 1635 - 1829.

Genealogical and Personal Memoirs Relating to the Families of Boston and Eastern Massachusetts. 4 vols.

Families of the Wyoming Valley, 3 vols., by George B. Kulp.

Bristol, Conn.- Pub., City Printing Co., Hartford, Conn., 1907.

Hudson and Mohawk (Valleys) Genealogical and Family Memoirs.- by Cutler Reynolds. 4 vols.

NAME NO.

~~Genealogical Notes on the Lloyd, Pemberton, Hutchinson, Hudson and~~ Parke Families.- C. H. Hutchinson.

BORN. PLACE DATE

~~DIED. PLACE~~ Abstract of the History of Hudson, Mass; by Charles Hudson.

Proceedings of the Fitchburg Historical Society, 1895.

~~History of~~ the City of Hudson, N.Y.- Anna R. Bradbury.

~~History~~ of Leominster.- David Wilder. PLACE 1853. DATE

History of Guilford, Conn.- Steiner.

Genealogical Gleanings in England; by Henry F. Waters. 2 vols.

~~American~~ of Royal Descent; by Charles H. Browning.

History of Sudbury, Mass.; by Alfred S. Hudson.

History of Marlborough; by Hudson.

Vital Records of Sudbury, Mass.

Johnson. Genealogical Records of the Descendants of John Johnson, of Ipswich and Andover, Mass.

Capt. Edward Johnson, and One Line of his Descendants; by Byron Berkeley Johnson.

Genealogy. Records of the Descendants of David Johnson, of Leominster, Mass.

The Hollister Family; by Lieut. John Hollister, Wethersfield, Conn.

Bond's Watertown.

Hubbard's Goodrich Memorial.

Ancient Wethersfield, Conn.; by Styles. 2 vols.

Genealogy of the Treat Family, by J. Harvey Treat.

The Marvin Family.

History of the Origin of the Town of Clinton, Mass., 1653 - 1865; by Andrew E. Ford.

History of the County of Worcester; by Rev. Peter Whitney, of Northboro, about 1800 A.D.

Descendants of Thomas Howes, Yarmouth, Mass., 1637 - 1892, with Some Account of English Ancestry; by Joshua Crowell Howes, Dennis, Mass.

Family Records of James Wells, Asaph Willard, William Walker Roberts, and others.

Origin of Certain Place Names in the United States.- Gannett.

Letter of James Wells to his Father, Sept. 3, 1776, the day before the battle of White Plains, N.Y.

Life and Times of Major Simon Willard.- Joseph Willard.

Willard Genealogy.- The Willard Family Association.

Genealogy of Warren, with Some Historical Sketches; by Dr. J.C. Warren, Boston, 1854.

Warren and Wheeler Families.

Family of Thomas Green, (prob.) of Malden, Mass.

History of Berlin, Mass.- Houghton.

History of Lancaster, Mass.; by A. P. Marvin.

The Military Annals of Lancaster, Mass.

Bonn's Genealogies of Watertown.

Genealogical Papers and Letters of Miss Mary P. Root, Bristol, Conn.

First Church, New Haven, 1639 - 1914.

Pioneers of Massachusetts; by Charles Henry Pope.

Centennial Celebration of the Incorporation of the Town of Bristol, Conn. 1885.

Cambridge Vital Records.

Records of Church in Brattle Square, Boston.

Roll of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. of Mass., 1637-1894.

The English Ancestry of Reinold and Matthew Marvin.

Early Records of Boston.

History of Goshen, Conn., by Rev. A. G. Hibbard, 1897.

History of Cambridge, Mass., 1630 - 1877; by Lucius R. Paige.

Goshen.- Powers.

Genealogy of John Deming; by Judson Keith Deming.

Record of Connecticut Men in the War of the Revolution, &c.

Wethersfield Revolutionary Records, 1774-1784.

Index Connecticut Revolutionary Pensioners, Draper

Connecticut Historical Society Collections, Vols. VIII & XII.

NAME John Willard? No. a01

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE 1341

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES

The Willard family, in the XIth century, lived in Kent and Sussex, England.

It is believed that Major Simon Willard was descended from the John Willard above-named.

NAME Robert de Welles? No. a02

Reyne Hall, Essex, Eng.

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

He is believed to be the ancestor of Gov. Thomas Welles, of Hartford, Conn., 1636.

CHILDREN'S NAMES (146)

The Welles family were in France in 794 A.D.

a = ancient, i.e., before the time of the first settlers in America.

The NUMBERS refer to names on the Family Tree.
The digit denoting hundreds shows which generation the person belonged to, from the time of the first settlers.

NAME Sir John Trott (Trott, Treat.) No. a21

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE 1464.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES John[a2] (a31)

The family came from Staplegrove, near Taunton, England.

BEST ACCOUNT OF THE TROTT-TRETT-TREAT FAMILY:-
(Other accounts on the next two pages.)

Sir John[a1] Trott d.1464

John[a2] Trott . . 1479

William[a3] Trott 1510

Robert[a4] Trott (conjectural, based on 2nd account; see next page.)

Richard[a5] Trott d.1571

Robert[a6] Trott m. Honor; d. 1599

Richard[a7] Treat m. Alice Gaylord.

Honour Treat m. John Deming, of Wethersfield.

(John a2)

NAME John Trott a3 No. a3.1

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE 1479

FATHER'S NAME "Sir" John Trott. a2

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES William a4 (a4.1)

The facts stated about this family, before their removal to America, are compiled from three different accounts, and not absolutely certain in all particulars.- J.H.R.

SECOND ACCOUNT:-

John Treat d.1479

William (?)

Robert Treat

William Treat d.1510

Richard Treat m. Johanna; d. 1577

Robert Treat m. Honora.

NAME Roger Marvin[a3] No. a32

BORN, PLACE St. Stephen's Parish, Ipswich, Eng., Co. of Suffolk. DATE 1430

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Matilda[a3] ——— (a33)

CHILDREN'S NAMES John[a4], born 1453. (An ~~x~~ only child.) (a42)

Matilda survived him, and with his son was executrix of his will. The will, which was in Latin, is recorded at Ipswich, "the Sunday after the feast of the Nativity of the Blessed Virgin Mary, 1475",- Sept. 10th. The will, according to custom, was doubtless "written by a cleric". He bequeathed to the Church 23 s 4 d;- but the value of the money was 16 times that which it was in 1900 A.D. He was to be buried in the Parish Church of St. Stephen's, Ipswich.

In 1468, the Corporation of Ipswich granted to the Parish a piece of land on the west of the churchyard, on condition that a red rose ~~b~~ be rendered annually, if demanded. (Lancastrian Sympathies.)

See account in The English Ancestry of Reinold and Matthew Marvin.

NAME Matilda[a3] ——— No. a33

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Roger Marvin[a3] (a32 PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES John[a4], born 1453. (An only child.) (a42)

(John[a3], John[a2])

NAME William Trott[a4] (a41) No. a41

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE 1610

FATHER'S NAME John Trott[a3] (a21)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES ~~Robert[a4] (a41)~~
Richard[a5] (a51)

THIRD ACCOUNT OF THIS FAMILY:-

John Trott

William Trott

Richard Trott m. Joanna

John Trott m. 1st, Christiana;
2nd, Agnes.
d. about 1595

Robert Trott m. Honora or Honour.
(bur. Feb. 16, 1599)
Children: Alice, John, Mary, Agnes, Lamsen, Richard

Richard Trott, bapt. Aug. 28, 1584;
m. Alice Gaylord Apr. 27, 1615;
d. Wethersfield, Conn.

(See next column.)

Sir Richard Treat (the last in the previous column)
Came from Pitminister, Parish of Hull, Somerset, England.
m. 1st, Johanna, who d. Oct. 1694
2nd, Alice Gaylord, Apr. 29, 1615.
3rd, Susannah Woodbridge.
He d. 1669, in Wethersfield, Ct.

His daughter was Honour Treat (116), wife of Hon. John Deming (115).

(Roger[a3])

NAME John Marvin[a4] No. a42

BORN, PLACE DATE 1453 (or earlier.)

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Roger[a3] Marvin (a32)

MOTHER'S NAME Matilda[a3] ——— (a33)

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES John,[a5] X born 1480. (a53)

X His probable name was John.

NAME Ralph de Baguley[a4] NO. a43

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE 1540

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Randall[a5] Baguley (d.1556.) (a54)
Nicholas.[a5]

The Baguleys were Lords of Ollerton Hall. Their name, on coming to America, was changed to Bigelow.

The name is written Biguleh, Biglo and Biglow.

The Bigelow family may be traced in England to a remote period, even to the reign of Henry III, when the name was written Baguley, and was derived from the place where they dwelt. Richard at that time was Lord of Baguley.

In the reign of Henry VIII, Ralph de Baguley was the Lord of Ollerton Hall, and died in 1540, leaving Randall and Nicholas.

(~~Robert~~[a4], William[a4], John[a3], John[a2])

NAME Richard Trott[a5] No. a51

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE 1577 or 1571

FATHER'S NAME William ~~Robert~~ Trott[a4] (a41)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Johanna

CHILDREN'S NAMES Robert[a6] (a61)

Johanna[a5] ------ (Treat) a52

NAME No.

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Richard[a5] Trott (a51) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Robert[a6] Trott (a61)

NAME John[a5] Talcott (England.) No. a52e

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED [redacted][a5] Wells (a52f) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES John[a6] Talcott (a62e)

NAME [redacted] as Wells No. a52

BORN. PLACE DATE

DIED. PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED John as Talcott (a52e) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES John a6 Talcott (a62e)

NAME William[a5] Skinner No. a52g

BORN, PLACE England. DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Anne[a6] Skinner (a62d), wife of John[a6] Talcott (a62c).

(John^{a4}, Roger^{a3})

NAME John Marvin^{a5} No. a53

BORN, PLACE DATE 1480

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME John Marvin^{a4} (a42)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Reinhold^{a6}, (Reinold or Rynalde.) (a65)

(Ralph[a4])

NAME Randall[a5] Baguley NO. a54

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE 1556

FATHER'S NAME Ralph de Baguley[a4] (a43)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Philip.[a6]
Robert[a6] Baguley (d. 1582.) (a68)

The sons, Philip and Robert, divided their father's estate.

NAME Sir James[a5] Prescott No. a56

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Great- Grandson, John Prescott[1], "the Pioneer", (180).
Grandson of Sir James was Ralph[a7] Prescott (a733).

The name Prescott is of Saxon origin, and means priest-cottage. In the time of Queen Elizabeth, we find a record of a Sir James[a5] Prescott, who was ordered by her to keep a horse and armor in readiness. He was the great-grandfather of John[1] Prescott, whose parents were Ralph[a7] and Ellen[a7] Prescott, of Shevington, Lancashire, England, where John[1] Prescott was born and baptized in 1604-5.

Richard[a5], ~~Robert[a6]~~, William[a4], John[a3], John[a2])

NAME ~~Robert Trott~~ [a6] No. a61

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE Buried Feb.16,1599.

FATHER'S NAME Richard Trott[a5] (a51)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Honora or Honour. (a62)

CHILDREN'S MAMES

Alice[a7]

John[a7]

Mary[a7]

Agnes[a7]

Lamsen[a7]

(a72) Richard,[a7] later called "Hon." Richard Treat,[a7] father of Honour Treat, who was the wife of Hon. John Deming, of Wethersfield, Conn. (116) (115)

NAME Honora[ab] or Honour (——) Treat No. a62

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Robert[ab] Treat (a61) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES "Hon." Richard[a7] Treat (a72)

(John[a5])

NAME John[a6] Talcott England. No. a62e

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME John[a5] Talcott (a52e)

MOTHER'S NAME ——[a5] Wells (a52f)

MARRIED Anne[a6] Skinner (a62d) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES John[a7] Talcott (a74)

(William a5)

NAME Anne a6 Skinner England. No. a62d

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME William a5 Skinner (a52g)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED John a6 Talcott (a62e) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES John a7 Talcott (a74)

NAME William Bradford[a6] No. a63

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE 1595-6.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES William[a7] (a76)

The name of Bradford is derived from the Saxon Braden-ford, or Broad-ford, and is doubtless very ancient. This family came from Yorkshire, England.

Name: John[a6] Hanson No. a64

Children's Names:

Alice[a7], (a77) who became the wife of William Bradford. (a76)a7

NAME Henry[a6] Hudson
An alderman in London, England. No. a64a

BORN, PLACE England. DATE

DIED, PLACE ,, DATE 22 Dec., 1555.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Barbara[a6] (a64b) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Henry Hudson, the navigator, was his grandson.

This Henry Hudson, the alderman, was of the Society of the Friends, of whom Stephen B. Miller wrote:-

"Simple in heart, peace-loving men,
With sober-minded, worthy dames,
All sweet within and drab without,
And all with good old Scripture names."

He, with Sebastian Cabot, established the Muscovy Company, which traded with Russia via Archangel.

His epitaph reads as follows:-

Here lieth Henry Hudson's corps
Within this tomb of stone:
His soul (through faith in Christ's death)
To God in heaven is gone.
While that he lived an alderman
And skinner was his state;
To vertue bare he all his love
To vice bare he his hate.
He had to wife one Barbara
Which made this tomb you see,
By whom he had of issue store
Eight sonnes and daughters three
Obiit/Decemb. An. Dom. 1555
22

NAME Barbara[ab] ——— (Hudson) No. a64b

BORN, PLACE England DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE After 1555.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Henry[ab] Hudson (a64a) PLACE Lived in London. DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Had eight sons and three daughters.

Henry Hudson, the navigator, was her grandson.

(See Henry[ab] Hudson (a64a)

A quaint old volume, entitled Purchas his Pilgrims, tells of Henry Hudson.

(John[a5], John[a4], Roger[a3])

NAME Reinhold Marvin.[a6] (Reinold or Rynalde.) NO. a65

BORN, PLACE DATE About 1514.

DIED, PLACE DATE Will dated 1544-5.

FATHER'S NAME John Marvin[a5] (a53)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Johan[a6] ——— (a66) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Edward[a7] Marvin. (a716)

Reinhold Marvin lived in Ramsey, Ipswich, Suffolk, England.

NAME Johan[a6] (_____) Marvin No. a66

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Reinhold[a6] Marvin (a65) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Edward[a7] Marvin. (No. a716)

NAME William[a6] Allger of Shalford, Co. Essex, Eng. No. a67

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Bridget[a7] Allger, who became the wife of Robert[a7] Whyte.
(a726) (a725)

(Randall[a5], Ralph[a4])

NAME Robert[a6] Randall Baguley No. a68

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE 1582

FATHER'S NAME Randall[a5] Baguley (a54)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Randall[a7] Baguley (d. 1626.)(a279)

John.[a7]

Randall and John both moved to Suffolk.

John[ab] Howe a69

NAME No.

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES John[a7] Howe "of Sudbury" (a730)

JOHN[ab] HOWE, whose name is at the top of this sheet, is supposed to be the John Howe, Esq., who came from Warwickshire in England, and who was a descendant of John Howe, himself the son of John of Hodinhull, and connected with the family of Sir Charles Howe of Lancaster, in the reign of Charles I.

(Sir James[a5])

NAME ——[a6] Prescott England. No. a610

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Sir James[a5] Prescott (a55)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Ralph[a7] Prescott (a733)

NAME John Deming[a7] (?) No. a71

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES

John', called Hon. John Deming', of Wethersfield. (115)

Elizabeth' (147), who became the wife of Gov. Thomas Welles' (146).

(Robert[a6], Richard[a5], ~~Robert[a4]~~, William[a4], John[a3], John[a2])

NAME "Hon." Richard Treat[a7] NO. a72

BORN, PLACE DATE Bapt. Aug. 28, 1584.

DIED, PLACE DATE 1669, Wethersfield.

FATHER'S NAME Robert Trott[a6] (a61)

MOTHER'S NAME Honora or Honnor Trott[a6] (a62)

MARRIED 1. Johanna, d. Oct., 1594. PLACE DATE

2. Alice Gaylord[a7] (a73) Apr. 27, 1615.

3. Susannah Woodbridge.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Honour[1] Treat (116), wife of Hon. John[1] Deming, of (115) Wethersfield.

Hon. Richard Treat came from Pitminister, Parish of Hull, Somerset, England.

NAME Alice Gaylord[a7] No. a73

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Hon. Richard Treat[a7] (a72) Apr. 27, 1615.

CHILDREN'S MAMES (116) (115)

Honour Treat, who m. Hon. John Deming, of Wethersfield, Conn.

(John^{a6}, John^{a5})

NAME John^{a7} Talcott NO. a74

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Rachel^{1} Talcott (119) wife of John^{1} Steele (118).

NAME John[a7] Warner No. a75

BORN, PLACE Hatfield, Gloucester Co., Eng. DATE

(Prob.) Hatfield, &c. (above).

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES

Andrew[1] Warner (120) Cambridge, 1632.
Original proprietor of Hartford, 1635-6.

John[a7] Warner was a yeoman in said shire or town.

(William[a6])

NAME William Bradford[a7] No. a76

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE 1591

FATHER'S NAME William Bradford[a6] (a63)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Alice Hanson,[a7] (a77) 1684.[5]
daughter of John Hanson.[a6] (a64)

CHILDREN'S MAMES William[1], called Gov. William Bradford[1], (122) of Plymouth, Mass.

(John[a6])

NAME Alice Hanson[a7] No. a77

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED	PLACE	DATE
William Bradford[a7] (a76)		1584

CHILDREN'S NAMES William[1], Gov. William Bradford[1], Plymouth, 1620. (122)

NAME Alexander[7] Carpenter of Wington, near Bath, England. No. a78

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED . PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES

Alice[8] (123), who became Alice (Carpenter) Southworth, and m. Gov. William Bradford, Aug. 14, 1623.

(See William Bradford, 122.)

NAME Richard Willard,[a7] Of Horsmonden, Kent, England. No. a79

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE Horsmonden DATE Buried 20 Feb.,1617.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED 1st, Catherine,[a7] who had Mary, ~~xxxx~~ PLACE Thomas, Elizabeth ~~xxx~~ DATE and Richard; Catherine was buried 11 Mar., 1597-8.

(39) 2nd, Margery,[a7] who had Margery, (Maj.) Simon Willard, and Catherine; the mother, Margery, was buried at Horsmonden Dec. 12, 1608.

CHILDREN'S NAMES 3rd, Jan.7,1609-10, Widow ~~xxxx~~ Jane[a7] Morebreed; who had Edward, John and George; she died Feb.,1616-17;bur.25th.

Children by 2nd wife, Margery:[a7]

Margery, bap.Nov.6, 1602; married Dolor Davis/at Barnstable, and died Plymouth Colony, 1673. Descendants numerous in Mass.

Maj. Simon Willard (136)

Catherine, bapt. Aug. 30, 1607.

NAME Margery[a7] Humphree No. a710

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE Bur. Dec.12,1608, at Hormonden.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Richard[a7] Willard (a79) (2nd wife). PLACE DATE

Mother of Major Simon Willard. (126)

CHILDREN'S MAMES (See Richard[a7] Willard, No. 38.)

NAME Henry[a7] Sharpe No. a711

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Jane[a7] Foyldo (a712) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Mary[1] (137) Sharpe, who became the first wife of Major Simon Willard. (136)

NAME Jane[a7] Feylde No. a712

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Henry[a7] Sharpe (a711) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES

(137)
Mary[1] Sharpe, 2nd wife of Major Simon[1] Willard. (136)

NAME Stephen[a7] Hosmer No. a713

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Dorothy[a7] ——— (a714) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Thomas[1] Hosmer, Hartford, 1636. (138)

NAME Dorothy[a7](——) Hosmer. No. a714

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Stephen[a7] Hosmer (a713)

CHILDREN'S MAMES

Thomas[1] Hosmer, Hartford, 1636. (138)

NAME Nathaniel[a7] Wells, of London. NO. a715

BORN, PLACE London, England. DATE About 1570.

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Gov. Thomas' Welles, of Hartford, 1636 (146).

Nathaniel[a7] Welles was a man of great wealth, and of firm Puritan principles. To preserve the latter, he sacrificed the former; for he emigrated with the Puritans to this country, to escape the religious persecutions under Charles I, and relinquished the greater part of his possessions in London. He was a noble illustration of the piety and self-denial of the Puritans.

He embarked from London early in May, 1629, in one of the ships (of) George Benaventure, Lions, Whelp and Talbot; and landed at Naumkeak, Mass., June 24th, "where the company began a settlement, which they called Salem". - Here he remained until about the year 1633, when he removed with his seven sons, into that part of the Naragansett Country in Rhode Island, now called Hopkinton; where he purchased a tract of land of the Indians, and began a settlement which he called "Wellstown". This land has been in the possession of the family more than two hundred years.- The Wells Family, by Albert Wells.

(Reynold[a6], John[a5], John[a4], Roger[a3])

NAME Edward[a7] Marvin No. a716

BORN, PLACE DATE About 1550.

DIED, PLACE Great Bentley. DATE 1615-16.

FATHER'S NAME Buried in St. Mary's Churchyard. Will dated Nov. 3, 1615.
Reinhold Marvin (a65)

MOTHER'S NAME Johan[a6] ------ (a66)

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Margaret[a7] ------ (a717)

CHILDREN'S NAMES

Matthew[1] Marvin, an original proprietor, Hartford.
(150)

NAME Margaret[a7] (------) Marvin. No. a717

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Edward[a7] Marvin (a716) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES

Matthew[1] Marvin, original proprietor of Hartford. (150)

NAME John Wolcott[a7] No. a718

BORN, PLACE Galdon Manor, Tolland, Somersetshire, England. DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Henry[1] Wolcott, Hartford, 1636. (152)

Galdon Manor "is still richly ornamented with carved work, though now used as a farmhouse." The motto of the Wolcott family arms, "still to be seen on the walls of the manor house", reads: "Accustomed to swear in the words of no master".

NAME Thomas ad Saunders No. a719

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Elizabeth Saunders, who became the wife of Henry Wolcott. (152) (153)

NAME Thomas[a7] Appleton (of England.) No. a720

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Mary Isaac[a7] (a721) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Samuel[1] Appleton (156)

NAME Mery[a7] Isaac No. a721

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Thomas[a7] Appleton (of Eng.) PLACE DATE
(a720)

CHILDREN'S MAMES Samel[1] Appleton (156)

NAME William[a7] Paine No. a722

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES William' Paine (158)

The Paine family were Normans and crusaders. They were of Market Bosworth, Co. of Leicester, and of the Co. of Suffolk,- one of the most distinguished of Norman families. The interpretation of the coat of arms, according to the rules of heraldry, indicates that the original assumer or progenitor was a Crusader, engaged in the Holy War; that there he, by his bravery and virtue, earned the honor of knighthood; that he was a younger son, and thus poor, and without inheritance; and that his lineage was not only honorable, but ancient. Seals, brought to this country by the first colonists, and used by them and their children and grandchildren, may be accepted with little hesitation.

"WILLIAM PAINE (1598) was born in County Suffolk, England, prob. in the parish of Newton (Newton?). He was presumably the son of William Paine, Lord of the manor of that place. He came to America in the ship "Increase", Robert Lee Master, sailing from London in Apr., 1635, at the age of 37 years. His wife Anne and 5 children accompanied him. They at once took up their residence at Watertown, where his name was upon one of the earliest lists of inhabitants",- to whom was allotted, July 25, 1636, "a grant of the Great Dividends to the freemen and all the townsmen there inhabiting, being 120 in number. Later he removed to Ipswich. He was recognized in the lists as a man of honorable distinction, being designated as Gentleman by the prefix "MR," a title or designation granted only to some half dozen persons out of 150. His sterling integrity, good judgment and active business habits, soon became known and acknowledged, as is evidenced by his frequent public employment and legislative appointments. His name is found all through the legislative recordsever after during his life. A further evidence of the importance with which he was held, consists in the frequent employment of his skill and services by the Governors of Mass. and Conn., and the intimacy between the Paines and the Winthrops, shown in extant letters. He had iron works at Lyme, Braintree and New Haven, mills at Watertown, lead mines at Sturbridge, in Western Mass., extensive farming operations, and large trading establishments at Boston and Piscataqua. He and his brother founded a Free Grammar School at Ipswich, Mass., which is still in existence.

The above refers to William' Paine, not to his father.

NAME John[a7] Loomis No. a723

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Agnis[a7] ------ (a724) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Joseph[1] Loomis (160)

NAME Agnis[a7] (redacted) Loomis. No. a724

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED John Loomis[a7] (a723) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Joseph[1] Loomis (160)

NAME Robert[a7] Whyte No. a725

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Bridget[a7] Allgar (a726) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Mary Whyte, who became the wife of Joseph Loomis.
(161) (160)

(William[a6])

NAME Bridget[a7] Allen No. a726

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Robert[a7] Whyte (a725)

CHILDREN'S NAMES Mary[1] Whyte, who became the wife of Joseph[1] Loomis.
(161) (160)

NAME Edmund[a7] Rice. No. a727

BORN, PLACE Barkhamstead, Hertfordshire, Eng. DATE About 1594.

DIED, PLACE Marlboro, Mass. DATE May 3, 1663.

FATHER'S NAME Interred at Sudbury.

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Tamazine[a7] ------ (a728) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES

(Not in chronological order.)

(170) (171)
Henry, m. Elizabeth Moore, and resided at Sudbury and Framingham.
Edward, m. Ann ------.
Thomas, m. Mary (King).
Lydia, bapt. 1627; m. Hugh Drury; resided at Sudbury.
Matthew, " 1629; m. Martha Lamson; " "
Samuel, " 1634; m. Elizabeth King, Nov. 8, 1655.
Joseph, " 1637; m. Mercy King.
Edmund.
Benjamin, b. May 31, 1640; m. Mary Brown; resided at Sudbury.
Ruth, b. Sept. 29, 1659; m. Samuel Wells.
Ann, b. Nov. 19, 1661; prob. m. Nathaniel Gerry, of Roxbury.

EDMUND RICE, b. ab. 1594, came from Barkhamstead, Hertfordshire, England, and settled in Sudbury in 1639; Selectman or "townsman", and Deacon of the Church. He was honored by several appointments by the General Court, and was denominated therein "Goodman Rice". He was appointed to solemnize marriages in Marlboro, and was one of the petitioners for the grant which made the town of Marlboro, and moved to this place. His wife, Tamazine, died in Sudbury June 13, 1654; he m. 2nd, Mercie (Hurd), widow of the first (168) Thomas Brigham, Mar. 1, 1655. He died at Marlboro May 3, 1663, and was buried at Sudbury. Edmund Rice came to Marlboro soon after the grant of the township, and took up his abode on what is known as the "great Road", on the northerly side of the pond, not far from the Williams Tavern. (169)

NAME Tamazine[a7] ------ (Rice) No. a728

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE Sudbury, Mass. DATE June 13, 1654.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Edmund[a7] Rice (a727) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES (See Edmund[a7] Rice (a727)).

(Robert[a6], Randall[a5], Ralph[a4])

NAME Randall[a7] Baguley No. a729

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE 1626

FATHER'S NAME Robert[a6] Baguley (36)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Francis.
John Bigelow, who married Mary Warren.
(172) (173)

Francis died in 1657, and gave by will a protion of his property to his brother John, then in New England.

John was baptized in England, 16 Feb., 1617.

(John^{a6})

NAME John^{a7} Howe, "of Sudbury", Mass. No. a730

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME John^{a6} Howe (a69)

MOTHER'S NAME [illegible]

MARRIED Elizabeth^{a7} ---------- (a731) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES

John^{1} Howe (176), who m. Elizabeth^{1} ------ (177).

Isaac^{2} Howe (271), who m. Frances^{2} Woods (272).

NAME Elizabeth[a7] ------- (Howe) No. a731

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED John[a7] Howe "of Sudbury" (a730) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES (See John[a7] Howe "of Sudbury", Mass., (a730)).

NAME Humphrey[a7] Barrett. Came to Concord, Mass., about 1640. No. a752

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE 1662, aged 70.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Thomas, John[1] (178), Humphrey and James, and prob. daughters. Thomas was drowned in Concord river; James moved to Charlestown; and John[1] to Marlborough, Mass.

(-----[a6], Sir James[a5])

NAME Ralph[a7] Prescott No. a733

Shevington, Lancashire, England.

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Ellen[a7] ------ (a734) PLACE England. DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES John[1] Prescott, "the pioneer", (180) b. and bapt. in 1604-5, at Shevington.

Ellen[a7] ------ (Prescott) a734

NAME No.

~~Shevington, Lancashire, England.~~

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Ralph[a7] Prescott (a733) PLACE England. DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES John[1] Prescott (180), bapt. 1604-5.

(See a733 & 180)

NAME John[7] Houghton No. a754c

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE Buried at Eaton Bray, Bedfordshire, England. DATE Apr. 28, 1618.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES John[1] Houghton (182), bapt. May 19, 1593; passenger on the "Abigail", 1635; returned to England. His son, John[2] Houghton (278a), styled "the emigrant", came to New England prob. about 1647 - 1650, with his wife Beatrix[2] (278b), his cousin Ralph, and the latter's wife Jane.

The Houghton family, while in England, resided at the Houghton Conquest House, in Bedfordshire.

NAME William[1] Mullins, Plymouth, 1620 NO. a735

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES (291) Priscilla[2] Molines, Plymouth 1620; who became wife of John[2] Alden. (290)

NAME John[1] Hopkins, Hartford, 1636. NO. 111

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Jane[1] ——— (112)

CHILDREN'S MAMES Stephen[2] (207)

John Hopkins, of Cambridge, 1634; freeman of Mass., Mar.4,1635; removed to Hartford, 1636, where he was an original proprietor. His home-lot was on what is now the East Park. He was chosen "townsman" in 1640; juror, 1643; d., 1654; inv. Apr. 14, 1654, 236 pounds 6s.

NAME Jane[1] ——— No. 112

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED John[1] Hopkins (111) PLACE DATE
Hartford, 1636.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Stephen[2] (207)

NAME John[1] Bronson (Brownson, Brunson.) Hartford, 1639; Farmington, 1641. No. 113

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE 1680

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Dorcas[2] Bronson (203), wife of Stephen Hopkins (207).

John[1] Bronson, Hartford 1639, "a proprietor by courtesie of the town"; his house-lot was on the road to the Neck, now Windsor St. He served in the Pequot war. He removed to Tunxis (Farmington) about 1641, and was Deputy from there in 1651. He was one of the original members of the First Church, Oct. 13, 1652. He died in 1680; and his estate was inventoried ~~xx~~ Nov. 28, at 312 pounds, 1s 6d. His home in Farmington was at Diamond Glen Brook.

NAME "Dea." Thomas[1] Judd, Farmington, Conn., 1640. No. 113a

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES "Lieut." Thomas[2] Judd (209), father of Sarah[3] Judd (310)

Dea. Thomas[1] Judd removed from Farmington to Northampton, Mass. He was on a Commission, to make an agreement with the Indians. He was one of the original members of the First Church, Farmington, 1652.

Sergt

NAME Richard Beckley No. 114

~~New Haven, 1639.~~

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE 1690.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES John[2] Beckley (211), father of Nathaniel[3] Beckley (311).

(John[a7])

Hon.

NAME John[1] Deming Wethersfield, Conn., 1635. NO. 115

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE Wethersfield DATE 1705

FATHER'S NAME John[a7] Deming (a71)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Honour[1] Treat, (114) PLACE DATE
Daughter of Hon. Richard Treat,[a7]
and Sister of Gov. Robert[1] Treat;

CHILDREN'S NAMES John[2]; Jonathan[2]; a dau.[2] b. about 1643, who m. a Beckley of Wethersfield; Rachel[2]; who m. John Morgan; Samuel[2]; Mary[2], who m. John Hurlburt; Mercy[2], who m. Thomas or Joseph Wright; David[2]; Sarah[2], who m. Samuel Moody; and Ebenezer[2]. The unknown dau. is called "Daughter Beckley" in her father's will. Her name is not yet discovered. She prob. m. John[2](211), son of Richard[1] Beckley (112).

The Deming, Treat, Welles, and prob. Standish families, were related before coming to America. Deming was also written Demon, Dement and Demion. Trumbull speaks of John Deming as "one of the fathers of Conn." His wife, Honour Treat, was born in Pitminster, Somersetshire, England. He was named in the Charter, given by King Charles and was a first settler of Wethersfield, 1635. Earliest record, 1642, Mar. 2. Elected Deputy 19 times. Sometimes mentioned as John Demon. Date of death unknown, but believed to have been 1705. Latest known date, codicil to will, Feb. 3, 1692. Will probated, 21 Nov., 1705.

His will "reveals a spirit of piety, of love for his family and friends, and the companionship of some of the best men in the Colony. It shows that he was a man of substance, well supplied with lands and cattle, and that he was well equipped with some trade."

His will says: "Finally I doe desire and commend all my children to know, fear and serve the God of their father with all their hearts, might and strength, and to Live in Love and unity one with another, that God, even my God, may be with them, & blesse them".- Will dated June 26, 1690.

(Hon. Richard[a7], Robert[a6], Richard[a5], ~~Robert[a4]~~, William[a4], John[a3], Sir John[a2],

NAME Honour[1] Treat No. 116

BORN, PLACE Pitminster, Somersetshire, Eng. DATE

DIED, PLACE Wethersfield, Conn. DATE

FATHER'S NAME Hon. Richard[a7] Treat (a72)

MOTHER'S NAME Alice[a7] (Gaylord) Treat (a73)

MARRIED John[1] Deming (115) a first settler of Wethersfield, Conn. PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES (See John[1] Deming, 115).

NAME George[1] Graves No. 117

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES (214) Sarah[2] Graves, who was the mother of Comfort[3] Deming (312).

NAME John[1] Steele Cambridge, Mass., 1632; Hartford, Conn., 1636. NO. 118

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE. DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Rachel[1] Talcott (119) PLACE DATE
daughter of John[a7] Talcott (a74) Farmington.

CHILDREN'S NAMES John[2] Steele (215) Jr., m. Mercy[2] Warner, dau. of Andrew Warner, who came from Cambridge to Hartford in 1635-6.

John[1] Steele, Cambridge, 1632; freeman, May 14, 1634; Deputy, Mar., 1634; May, 1635; Sept., 1635; "appointed with Ludlow, Pynchon and others, to administer government over the great exodus to Conn." He was one of the original proprietors of Hartford, and his home-lot in 1639 was on Main St., just north of the Athenaeum. He was Secretary of the Colony, 1636-39; Deputy many times from 1639 to 1657; was town clerk of Hartford, until he removed to Farmington in 1645, where he was also town clerk.

He married Rachel Talcott, who d. in 1653; 2nd, Nov. 25, 1655, Mercy, widow of Richard Seymour, of Norwalk He d. in Farmington, Nov. 25, 1665; inv. 182 pounds.

John[1] Steele was born in Essex Co., England.

(John^{a7}, John^{a6}, John^{a5})

NAME Rachel^{1} Talcott No. 119

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE 1653

FATHER'S NAME John^{a7} Talcott (a74)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED John^{1} Steele (118) PLACE Hartford, Conn. DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES John^{2} Steele, Jr. (215)

(John[a7])

NAME Andrew[1] Warner No. 120

BORN, PLACE Hatfield, Gloucester Co., Eng.(?) DATE about 1595

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME John[a7] Warner, Hatfield, &c., (above). (a75)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

(Prob. 2nd) Hester[1], Widow of Thomas[1] Selden. Hartford.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Mary[2] Warner (216)

Andrew Warner came from Hatfield, Co. of Gloucester, (Eng.) being a son of John Warner, yeoman in said shire or town. Andrew was in Cambridge, Mass., 1632; freeman, May 14, 1634; one of the Commissioners for ordering affairs at Conn., Mar. 1635-6; an original proprietor at Hartford, where his home-lot in 1639 was on the south bank of Little River. He married in Hartford, probably as his 2nd wife, Hester, widow of Thomas Selden. He was chosen Deacon of the First Church in Oct. 1633; removed to Hadley in 1659, with Elder Goodwin and the "Withdrawers"; took the oath of allegiance at Hadley, Feb. 8, 1679; and died there Dec. 18, 1684, or possibly the month following, being almost 90 years of age. His widow, Hester, died in 1693.

(William[a7], William[a6])

NAME Gov. William[1] Bradford, Plymouth, 1620. No. 122

BORN, PLACE Austerfield, Yorkshire, England. DATE 1588 Bapt. Mar. 19, 1589.

DIED, PLACE Plymouth, Mass. DATE May 9, 1657.

FATHER'S NAME William[a7] Bradford (a76)

MOTHER'S NAME Alice[a7] (Hanson) Bradford (a77)

MARRIED PLACE DATE

1st, Dorothy[1] May of Witsbute, Eng. m. in Leyden, Holland. Nov. 30, 1613.
She d. Dec. 7, 1620.

2nd, Mrs. Alice[1] (Carpenter) Southworth (123) m. in Plymouth, Mass. Aug. 14, 1623.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

1. (By 1st marriage,) John[2], an only child of Dorothy, born before the emigration; in Duxbury, 1645; Lieut. and Deputy to the General Court, 1652; in Marshfield, and Deputy from there, 1653; m. Martha, dau. of Thomas and Martha Bourne, of Marshfield, and in 1653 removed to Norwich, Conn.; where he died sine prole, 1678.

2. William[2], b. 17 June, 1624; m. 1st, Alice, dau. of Thomas Richards, of Weymouth; who d. 12 Dec., 1671, ae. 44. He m. 2nd, Mmmmmmmm mmm a widow Wiswall; 3rd, Mrs. Mary, widow of Rev. John Holmes, second minister of Duxbury, who d. 6 Jan., 1714-15. She was a dau. of John Wood, alias Atwood, of Plymouth.

(See Lieut. Gov. William Bradford, (217)

3. Mercy[2], b. before 1627; m. Benjamin Vermayes, of Boston, 21 Dec. 1648. Her husband took the freeman's oath at Boston, 18 May, 1642. He afterwards lived at Plymouth, on what was called North Street.

4. Joseph[2], b. 1630; m. Jael, dau. of Rev. Peter Hobart, the first minister of Hingham, 25 May, 1664. She d. in 1730, age 88. He resided in Kingston (then Plymouth) on Jones river, half a mile from its mouth, at a place called Flat House Dock,- perhaps from the circumstance that he lived in a house with a flat roof. He d. 20 July, 1715.

WILLIAM[1] BRADFORD, Gov. of Plymouth Colony, b. at Austerfield, in Yorkshire, Eng., 1588, removed to Holland about 1608, and joined the Pilgrims; and came to Plymouth in the "Mayflower" in 1620, with his wife, whose maiden name was Dorothy May. This lady never reached Plymouth, but was accidentally drowned, Dec. 7, 1620, during the absence of her husband on an examining tour into Massachusetts Bay, while the Mayflower remained in Cape Cod harbor. She was the first English female, whose death was recorded in New England.

Mr. Bradford was chosen Governor in 1621, and was reelected to the that office every year till 1657, except five years, viz., 1633, '34, '36, '38, and '42.

He was one of the most efficient persons in directing and sustaining the new settlement; or, in the words of an ancient writer, he "was the very prop and glory of Plymouth Colony, during all the whole series of changes that passed over it." Aug. 14, 1623, he married widow Alice Southworth, whose maiden name is supposed to have been Carpenter She came over in the "Ann", and lived, highly respected by the whole community, till Mar. 26, 1670, when she deceased, aged about 80.

(Over.)

Gov. Bradford died on the 9th of May, 1657, "lamented by all the colonies of New England, as a common-father to them all." Both are buried at Plymouth.- Gov. Bradford had by his second wife three children: William, Mary and Joseph,- as above stated.

(From N. E. Hist. & Genl. Register, Jan., 1850.)

Another authority states that Alice (Carpenter) Southworth was a dau. of Alexander Carpenter, of Wington, near Bath, England.

"William Bradford alone gives consequence to the Bradfords of Austerfield. He inherited a portion of the lands of the family; for Dr. Mather informs us, that he sold his lands, when he was of a full age, and was living in Holland. Dr. Mather gives a very unfavorable report of the moral and religious state of Austerfield. He describes it as a very ignorant, profane place, not a Bible to be seen there, and with a minister at the chapel inattentive and careless. The clergyman referred to, must have been Henry Fletcher. We see no reason to dissent from belief in Dr. Mather's denunciation of the state of society at and about Austerfield in those days; for a similar description of morals would answer very well in almost every parish in England.--- Pilgrim Guide.

(Alexander^{a7})

NAME Alice' (Carpenter) Southworth NO. 123

BORN, PLACE (Prob.,) Wington, near Bath, England DATE 1590.

DIED, PLACE Plymouth, Mass. DATE Mar. 26, 1670.

FATHER'S NAME Alexander^{a7} Carpenter, (a78) of Wington, near Bath, England.

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED	PLACE	DATE
1st, Edward Southworth.		
2nd, William' Bradford. (a76)	Plymouth, Mass.	Aug. 14, 1623.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

1. William^{2}, Born 17 June, 1624; Maj. and Lieut.-Gov. (217)

2. Mercy^{2}, b. before 1627; m. Benjamin Vermayes, of Boston, 21 Dec., 1648. He afterwards lived at Plymouth, on North St.

3. Joseph^{2}, b. 1630.

(See William Bradford, 122.)

NAME Thomas[1] Richards of Weymouth, Mass. No. 124

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES

(218) (217)
Alice[2] Richards, who m. Lieut. Gov. William[2] Bradford.

NAME Wealthy Ann' (------) Richards, Weymouth. No. 125

BORN, PLACE Weymouth, Mass. DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Thomas' Richards (124) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES (218) Alice[2] Richards, b. 1637; m. Lieut. Gov. William[2] Bradford, of Plymouth. (217)

NAME Thomas[1] Marshfield No. 126

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Samuel[2] Marshfield, b. in Eng. (219)
who m. widow Catherine[2] (Gilbert) Bliss, 18 Feb., 1664.
(220)

NAME Samuel[1] Chapin No. 128

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES

Catherine[2] (Chapin) Bliss Gilbert, of Springfield, called "widow Catherine Gilbert[6]", noted for sprightliness of speech and manner.

(220)

NAME Hugh[1] Wells No. 130

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Frances[1] Coleman (131) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Thomas, John and Mary.[2] This Mary became the second wife of Jonathan (221) Gilbert, (Hartford, 1645,) and the mother of Rachel[3] (316) Gilbert and others. (See Mary (Wells) Gilbert, 222.)

NAME Frances[1] Coleman No. 131

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Hugh[1] Wells (130) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Thomas, John and Mary.[2] This Mary became the second wife of Jonathan (221) Gilbert, of Hartfor-d, 1645, and mother of Rachel[3] (316) Gilbert and others.

NAME John[1] Parmele, Guilford, 1639. NO. 132

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE Guilford, Conn. DATE Nov. 8, 1659.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Hannah[1] ------ (133) PLACE DATE

(223)

CHILDREN'S NAMES John[2] Parmele, Jr., bapt. about 1620; d. Jan., 1687-8.

Hannah[2]

Mary[2]

The name Parmele is also written Parmily, Parmalee, Parmelin and Parmelee.

JOHN[1] PARMELE was the 15th signer of the Covenant at Guilford, then called Menunkatuck, 29 Sept., 1639. His home-lot was on the same side of Broad St., next east of Jacob Scheaffe's, and contained 2 1/2 acres,- his dwelling being west of that now (1897) occupied by Mr. John Evarts. The List of Settlers in Guilford, dated 1650, includes John Parmelin, Sr., (Covenant signer,) May 22, 1649, and John Parmelin, Jr., (History of Guilford and Madison, Conn., Steiner, p. 124.)

A similar List of 1659 includes John Parmelin, Jr. (Ibid.p.128.)

Mr. John Parmelee's home-lot occupied about an acre and a quarter, on the site of the first Congregational meeting-house, and of the buildings in the rear. (Ibid., p. 52.)

The town meetings were summoned by the beating of a drum by John Parmelin, from a very early period. This work, in connection with his duty of sweeping the meeting-house, he found so laborious, as to petition successfully for an addition of 10s to his salary on Sept.8,1665.

John Parmelee (Parmily, Permely, Parmalee, or Parmelin) was one of the signers of the Plantation Covenant ~~[illegible]~~ June 1, 1639, O.S. He died in New Haven Nov. 8, 1659. Will probated Jan. 3, 1659-60; amount, 78 pounds, 13 shillings. He gave to his son John, probably the only son that outlived him, a large share of his property,- the remainder to his daughter Hannah, the wife of John Johnson, and to his widow Elizabeth, who afterward married John Evarts. He, John Parmelee, m. 1st, Hannah ------, and 2nd, Elizabeth Bradley, who d. in New Haven Jan., 1683. His house lot was on the site of the present First Congregational Church.

(From Atwater's History of the Colony of New Haven.)

NAME Hannah[1] (------) Parmele NO. 133

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED John[1] Parmele, Sr., PLACE DATE
First Settler, Guilford, 1639.
(132)

CHILDREN'S MAMES John[2] Parmele, Jr. (223)

NAME John[1] Bishop
Original Settler, Guilford, Conn. No. 133a

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE Guilford, Conn. DATE Feb. 1661.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Anne[1] ------ (133b) PLACE England. DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES

1. John[2] (225a) m. Dec. 13, 1650, Susanna[2] Goldham (225a); he d. Oct. 1683; she d. Nov. 1, 1703.

2. Stephen[2], d. June, 1690.

3. Bethya[2], m. James Stell.

NAME Anne[1] ------ (Bishop) No. 133b

BORN, PLACE England. DATE

DIED, PLACE Hartford, Conn. DATE 1676.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED John[1] Bishop (133a) PLACE England. DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES (See John[1] Bishop (133a)).

NAME John[1] Stanley NO. 134

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE On ship. DATE 1634.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

(226)

CHILDREN'S MAMES John[2] Stanley, b. 1625; came to America, 1634; Windsor, Farmington, Wallingford.

Ruth[2] Stanley.

NAME Thomas[1] Scott, of Wallingford? No. 135

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES

(227) (226)
Sarah[2] Scott, who became the wife of John[2] Stanley,

Dec. 5, 1645.

NAME Henry[1] Hudson, The Navigator. No. 135b

BORN, PLACE England. DATE

DIED, PLACE Hudson Bay. DATE June 26(?)1611.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES

1. John,[2] b. d. with his father in the open sea of Hudson Bay.

2. David,[2] b. (See David Hudson (229).

(a64a)

HENRY HUDSON regarded the Hudson River as his most notable discovery. He was born in England, grandson of Henry Hudson, an alderman of the city of London, who, with Sebastian Cabot, established the Muscovy Company, which traded with Russia via Archangel. The name came from Ivan Vasilivitch, Duke of Muscovy, also called Ivan the Terrible, the first Czar. It seems certain that, in the service of the Muscovy Company, Henry Hudson received the training and experience, which served to develope his inherent qualities of coolness and courage, into the skillful and intrepid navigator.

Capt. John Smith, Va., 1607, was one of his most cherished and intimate friends in London.

In his (Henry Hudson's) contract with the Dutch East India Company, he was to be paid $320.00 for his services, and for the support of his wife and children. Further, his widow was to receive $80.00 additional, in case of his death on the voyage.

As the few remaining documents, and these contracts with the Dutch employers, are all signed "Henry Hudson, Englishman", there remains no possible reason for writing his name "Hendrick".

His elder son, John Hudson, was with him on all his later voyages, and perished with him.

His second son, David, was the ancestor of the Hudson family, who came to this country in the year 1800,(sic) and founded the town of Hudson in Ohio. This David Hudson (who went to Ohio) being the fifth of that name in direct descent from Henry Hudson.

In 1607, the London Muscovy Company offered to Henry Hudson the the command of their ship. In those days, the people of England and and Europe were greatly excited over the phrase, "The wealth of the Indies". On May 1st, with 11 men as his crew, including his son John, in the good ship "Hopewell", he sailed down the Thames, "for to discover by the North Pole a passage to China and Japan". Two voyages in two years were unsuccessful.

So he went to Holland, to the Dutch East India Company, and engaged "to discover, if possible, a shorter route to the East, and thus increase the facilities for trade".

Henry Hudson, (136b) Continued.

NAME No.

BORN. PLACE DATE

DIED. PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

The "Half-Moon", of 80 tons, was manned with a crew of 20 English and Dutch sailors, of whom Robert Juet was Master's Mate.

25 Mar., 1609, Henry Hudson set sail from Amsterdam, and sailed to the North Cape and Nova Zembla. By the last of May, he reached the Faroe Islands. Then he sailed for Newfoundland, and with difficulty reached it early in July, "and saw a great fleet of French fishing boats off the Banks". "Being becalmed, he sent his crew, to try their luck, and they were very successful, taking in one day 130 codfish." They passed Nova Scotia July 12th. On the 18th, they entered Penobscot Bay. Six Indians rowed out, to meet them. Henry Hudson's men captured from the men Indians a shallup loaded with furs, landed, and drove them from their houses, and took the spoil. "They had many quarrels with the natives, and were a wild, ungovernable set of men". The first mate, Robert Juett, undermined his (Hudson's) authority.

On July 25th, they sailed again, and passed Cape Cod, seeing "goodly grapes and rose-trees", and Indians who were great smokers, and had an abundance of green tobacco, and pipes, the bowls of which were made of earth, and the stems of red copper.

Passing Nantucket and Martha's Vineyard, on Aug. 18th they entered Chesapeake Bay, and were near "King's River" and Jamestown. They sailed south to latitude 35°, and then north. On Aug. 28th, they discovered Delaware Bay. Sept. 2nd, they "spied the highlands of Neversink." On the 3rd, they entered Sandy Hook, and on the 4th, they anchored in Sandy Hook Bay. His men landed on Coney Island, and found "plum trees loaded with fruit, and embowered in grape-vines, while snipe and other birds were flesting on the water." The fishing was excellent, and the Indians were friendly. John Coleman was killed, and buried at Coleman's Point. After a week, Hudson entered the bay of New York. Sept. 12th, he sailed up the river, which he called "The Great River of the Mountains". Sept. 14th, they were at Ketskill Landing. They spent one whole day opposite Hudson. Hudson wrote: "The land is the finest for cultivation, that I ever in my life set foot on, and it also abounds in trees of every description." "These are a very good people, for when they saw that I would not remain with them, they supposed that I was afraid of their bows, and taking arrows, they broke them in pieces, and threw them in the fire."

The relics of this Indian village were found at the foot of Warren St., Hudson, N.Y.

On Sept. 19th, Henry Hudson sailed up to Castleton, and finally to Albany. He sent men as far as Waterford. On Sept. 23th, he sailed down the River. Two chiefs and the wife of one of them, dined with Henry Hudson, "the women being as modest as one could wish to see." This tribe were Mohicans. They were overthrown by the Mohawks in 1628. In 1736, their remnant reached

Stockbridge, Mass. In the Revolutionary War, they fought on our side.

On Sept. 27th, Henry Hudson was at Newburgh. When he returned to Manhatten Island, he and his men were attacked by the Indians, 90 of whom were killed. They were at Hoboken until Oct. 4th, and then went to sea. On Nov. 7th, they arrived at Dartmouth, England, the sailors having mutinied.

Again, on Apr. 17, 1610, Henry Hudson sailed in the London Company's ship "Discovery", of 55 tons, with a crew of 23 men, including his son John and Robert Juett. They reached Iceland on May 11th, and saw Mt. Hecla in eruption. They went to Davis Strait and Hudson Bay, spending Sept. and Oct. in exploring the latter. By Nov. 10th, they were shut in for the winter. Robert Juett and his gang made more trouble.

On June, 1611, Hudson prepared to sail. Then Juett and his fellow-mutineers cast off Henry Hudson and John Hudson in an open boat on the arctic sea, to freeze or starve or drown, or, if they might possibly reach land, to be killed by wild beasts or Indians. Nothing ever was heard from them afterward. The mutineers reached Ireland, and went on to Plymouth and London. The date, when Henry and John Hudson were set adrift to die, was June 23, 1611.

"Hudson had ever reflected honor upon his country, and his countrymen loved him, and grieved for him." It is probable, that Hudson's Bay became at once his grave and his enduring monument. The name of Henry Hudson is graven not on perishable marble of man's device, and not alone on the escutcheons of numerous cities, but on a great bay, a noble strait, and a magnificent river, that shall outlast them all.

(See History of the City of Hudson, N.Y., &c., by Mrs. Anna Rossman Bradbury, 1908.)

(Richard[a7])

NAME Major Simon Willard, No. 136

BORN, PLACE Horsmonden, Kent, England. DATE Apr., 1605.

DIED, PLACE Charlestown, Mass., DATE Apr. 24, 1676.

FATHER'S NAME Richard[a7] Willard

MOTHER'S NAME Margery[a7] (------) Willard

MARRIED PLACE DATE

1st, Mary Sharpe. (137)
2nd, Elizabeth Dunster, sister of the first President of Harvard College.
3rd, Mary Dunster.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

By 1st wife:-

Mary, b. in England; m. Joshua Edmunds, 1649; d. before 1653.
Elizabeth, prob. b. in England; d. in infancy.
Elizabeth, b. in New or Old England; m. Robert Blood, 8 Apr., 1653; d. 29 Aug., 1690, not ae: 60.
Dorothy, b. in New or Old Eng.; d. young.
Josiah, prob. b. in New Eng.; m. Hannah Hosmer, 20 Mar., 1656-7; resided in Hartford, moved to Wethersfield, kept school; d. in Wethersfield, 1674, not ae. 40.
Samuel, b. Concord, 31 Jan. 1639-40; Harvard, 1659; m. 1st, Abigail Sherman; 2nd, Eunice Tyng. Minister in Groton and Boston, in the latter place, pastor of the Old South Church, 1678-1707; Pres. of Harvard College, 1701-7. Title, "Vice-President". d. ae. 68. Chil. 20.
Sarah, b. Concord, 27 June or 24 July, 1642; m. Nathaniel Howard, July 2, 1666; d. 1678 ae. 36
Abovehope, b. Concord, 30 Oct., 1645; d. Lancaster; 23 Dec., 1663, ae. 17,- unmarried.
Simon, b. Concord, 23 Nov., 1649; m. Martha Jacob about 1679. He was a Deacon in Salem. She d. 23 June, 1731, ae. 81 1/2.

By 2nd wife:-

Mary, b. Concord, 7 or 27 Sept., 1653; m. Cyprian Stevens of Lancaster, 22 June, 1671; d. some years before 1693, ae. not over 40.
Henry, b. Concord 4 June 1655; m. 1st, Mary Lakin; 2nd Dorothy Cutler; lived in Groton and Lancaster; d. 1701, ae. 46. Most numerous posterity.
John, b. at Concord, 12 Feb., 1656-7; m. Mary Hayward, 31 Oct., 1698; d. Concord, 27 Aug., 1726, ae. 70.
Daniel, b. Concord, 29 Dec., 1658; m. 1st, Hannah Cutler; 2nd, Mary Mills; lived in Sudbury, Charlestown, Braintree & Boston; d. 23 Aug. 1708, ae. 50.
Joseph, b. Lancaster, 14 Jan. 1660-1, m. resided in London, a sea-captain; d. bet. 1714 and 1721, ae. not over 60.
Benjamin, b. Lancaster, 1665; m. Sarah Lakin; resided in Sudbury and Grafton; d. at Grafton, 15 June, 1732, ae. 67,- the last surviving son of the Major.
Hannah, b. Lancaster, 5 Oct., 1666; m. Capt. Thomas Brintnall, 23 May, 1693; was living in 1743, ae. 77.
Jonathan, b. Lancaster, 14 Dec., 1669; m. Mary Browne, 8 Jan.,

1690-1; resided in Roxbury and Sudbury; d. 1706, ae. 37; had an only son, Jonathan.

The average life of these 17 children was 45 years; or of 15 of them, 50 or 51 years;- which indicates the difficulty of survival in the first generation of children in the wilderness, amid savages and hardships innumerable.

For the lives of Major Simon Willard and his posterity, the reader is referred to the Willard Memoir, by Joseph Willard, 1858, and the Willard Genealogy, 191 . A few quotations will suffice here:-

MAJOR SIMON WILLARD came from Horsmonden, Kent, Eng., and dwelt in Cambridge, Mass., in 1634. The next year he moved to Concord, being the most prominent among the first settlers. Johnson, in his Wonder-Working Providence, says: "One Captaine, Simon Willard, became a chiefe instrument in erecting this towne". Barber, in his Mass. Hist. Coll., says: "That said Willard and others did pay for the land in wampanpeague, hatchets, hoes, knives, cotton cloth and chintz to the Indians". When the town was organized, he was made Clerk of Writs,- elected annually 19 years. At the first election, Dec. 1636, chosen Deputy to Gen. Court, and served constantly as such till 1654, except 3 years. Assistant to the Colony, till his death. 1652, on Commission to establish the northern boundary of Mass., at the head of the Merrimac river, 1653, Sergeant Major, highest in Middlesex Co., next to Ser. Maj. Gen., chief milit. officer of the Colony. Oct., 1654, commanded expedition against Ninigret, Sachem of the Nyanticks (Narragansetts). At the opening of King Philip's War, Maj. Willard was very active in organizing the colonial forces. His first active task was the defence of Brookfield. He was then "a grand old man of 70". He also went to the rescue of Hadley. At Lancaster, his house was blown up, as the inhabitants fled. At Groton, his house was burned by the Indians, Mar. 14, 1676. The people fled to Salem and Charlestown. He did not survive the first year of the war. His funeral at Charlestown was an occasion of great pomp, six military companies parading. His death created profound sorrow far and wide. The family were reimbursed for his great expense and services, in 1677; and in 1681 a grant of 1000 acres of land was set aside for his younger children, when they should become of age. He was "a man of unusual energy, sagacity and character",- "A Kentish soldier", called "Captain" in 1635. Mather, (Indian Wars, 32,) says: "The death of a few such men is as if thousands had fallen". Hubbard calls him "that worthy and experienced soldier". Rev. Mr. Pendleton called him "a sage patriot in Israel, whose wisdom assigned him a seat at the Council Board, and his military skill and martial spirit entitled him to the chief place in the field".

The Willards are of French descent, originally D'Villar, altered to Villars, then to Willard. Another account traces them to Flanders. They prob. came over with William the Conqueror. Another makes them Saxon Wiuard, before the Conquest.

Scituate was named (before 1645) "Cape Willard".

Maj. Simon Willard's son Samuel baptized Benjamin Franklin in the Old South Church, Boston.

Inscription on the wall outside the crypt, near St. Gabriel's Chapel, Canterbury Cathedral:-

"In Memoriam
Major Simon Willard, born 1604, died 1676,
Exactly one hundred years
before the Declaration of Independence.
A Kentish soldier, and an early pioneer
in the settlement of the British Colony of New
England, America, 1634.

(See next page.)

NAME Major Simon Willard,--- (Con.) No. 136,p.3.

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES

(Inscription, &c., Con.)

He was made commander-in-chief of the British forces against the hostile Indian tribes.

He was distinguished in the military, legislative and judicial service of the American Commonwealth, until his death, aged 72.

Of Simon Willard's ancestors, one was Provost of Canterbury, 1218; and another was Baron of the Cinque Ports, 1377.

Now his descendants to the present day have held eminent positions in the United States.

Erected by Sylvester D. Willard, ...
London, 1902. M.C.R.A.

"That noon the gallant Simon Willard, ancestor of two Presidents of Harvard College, a man who had done so much toward building up Concord and Lancaster, as to be known as "the founder of towns", was on his way from Lancaster to Groton at the head of forty seven horsemen, when he was overtaken by a courier with the news from Brookfield. The distance was thirty miles, the road scarcely fit to be called a bridle-path, and Willard's years were more than three score and ten, but by an hour after sunset he had galloped into Brookfield, and routed the Indians."-- "The Beginnings of New England", by John Fiske.

STONE AT MAJOR SIMON WILLARD'S FARM AT CONCORD, MASS.,
By the roadside.

On this farm dwelt

S I M O N W I L L A R D,

One of the founders of Concord,

Who did good service for

T O W N A N D C O L O N Y

For more than forty~~y~~ years.

(Henry a7)

NAME Mary[1] Sharpe NO. 137

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Henry a7 Sharpe (a711)

MOTHER'S NAME Jane a7 (Foylde) Sharpe (a712)

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Mary[1] Sharpe, 1st wife of Maj. Simon[1] Willard (136), and mother of Josiah[2] Willard.

(Stephen[a7])

NAME Thomas[1] Hosmer of Hartford, Conn. No. 138

BORN, PLACE Hawkhurst, Kent, England. DATE

DIED, PLACE Northampton, Mass., DATE ae. 83.

FATHER'S NAME Stephen[a7] Hosmer (a713)

MOTHER'S NAME Dorothy[a7] (------) Hosmer (a714)

MARRIED Frances[1] ------ (139) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Hannah[2] Hosmer (233), who became the wife of Josiah[2] Willard (232).

Thomas Hosmer, b. at Hawkhurst, Kent, Eng.; Cambridge 1632; freeman 1635; moved to Hartford June, 1636; received 60 acres in distribution of 1639; was constable, 1639-63; townsman, 1643; Deputy several times; and died at Northampton, aged 83 years.

NAME Frances[1] (unknown) Hosmer No. 139

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Thomas[1] Hosmer (138)

CHILDREN'S MAMES Hannah[2] Hosmer (233), wife of Josiah[2] Willard.

NAME Hon. William[1] Treat, Sr. No. 142

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Joanna[2] Treat (250), wife of John[2] Hollister, of Wethersfield (249), and mother of Elizabeth[3] Hollister (339).

NAME Richard' Bayledon of Wethersfield, Conn. NO. 144
(First settler.)

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE Yorkshire, England. DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES John[2] Belden (235), who was father of John[3] Belden (330).

(Nathaniel[a7])

NAME: Gov. Thomas[1] Welles No. 146

BORN, PLACE: ~~Hartford, 1636.~~ Co. Essex, Eng. DATE: 1598.

DIED, PLACE: Hartford, Conn. DATE: 1660.

FATHER'S NAME: Nathaniel[a7] Wells, of London.

MOTHER'S NAME:

MARRIED	PLACE	DATE
1st, Elizabeth[1] Hunt.	In England.	About 1618.
2nd, Elizabeth[1] (Deming) Foote, widow of Nathaniel Foote, and dau. of John[1] Deming (a7).		

Children: John[2] Welles (237)
Samuel[2] Welles (338)

Copied from Family Record of James[6] Wells: Children of Gov. Thomas[1] Welles:- Thomas[2], Samuel[2], John[2], Mary[2], Ann[2], and Sarah[2].

The origin of the De Welles family of Essex-Barons by summons to Parliament, was in the Vaux (or Beaux or de Vallibus) family of France, one of the most illustrious families known to history. The derivation is traced to the year 494, from which period they held highest rank, personally and by royal intermarriages. It was founded in England by Harold de Vaux, after the Conquest, and his 3 sons, Barons Hubert, Randolph and Robert. They were near connections of William the Conqueror. They were all surnamed "de Vallibus". The descent is thru the eldest son, Hubert. (See Dugdale's Baronage of England.) The family of Vaux derived its name from a district in Normandy, where it was originally seated. So early as the year 794 A.D., a branch of this family is found in Provence, and there allied by marriage to most of the sovereign princes of Europe. They are mentioned in the records as Beaux, Bewx or de Vaux.- Harold de Vaux, Lord of Vaux in Normandy, having for religious purposes conferred his Seigniory upon the Abby of the Holy Trinity at Caen" (founded by Matilda, wife of William).

The Welles family is traced to Robert de Welles, of Rayne Hall, Essex, and thence into France in the year 794.

Gov. Thomas Welles was born in Essex in 1598, and came from Northamptonshire to America in 1636. The English Calendar of State Papers says: "1635, Thos. Welles and his wife Elizabeth, recusant (non-conformists), in Rothwell, Northamptonshire." As he disappeared from Northamptonshire in 1635, having lost all his property by confiscation, he doubtless entered the service of Lord Sage and Seal, (to whose family he appears to have been related,) as Secretary, coming to America early in 1636. He settled at Wethersfield, Conn.

The following is his record: Gov., 1655-58; Deputy-Gov., 1654-56-57-59; Com. of United Colonies, 1649-54; Treas., 1639, '41, '48-50; Sec. of Colony, 1640-48; Assist. Sec., 1639-54.

Thomas, who wrote his name WELLES, with two brothers and several ministers, undertook the great effort of founding Connecticut at Hart-

ford in the Spring of the year 1636"; and removed with their families for that purpose. Thomas Welles was ~~[illegible]~~ chosen Magistrate in Hartford, May 1, 1637; Magistrate and Treasurer in Apr., 1639. He was elected Moderator of the General Court, until a Governor should be chosen; in Hartford at a convention of the freemen in Feb., 1654; Deputy-Gov., May 18, 1654; Gov., May 17, 1655; Deputy-Gov., May 28, 1656, and also May 21, 1657. He died in Wethersfield, Jan. 14, 1660, aged 62 years, and was buried at Hartford. "Four of the Governors of Connecticut, HAYNES, WYLLYS, WELLES and WEBSTER, lie buried at Hartford, without a monument. Considering their many and important Public Services, this is remarkable; but their virtues have embalmed their names, and will render them venerable to the latest posterity."— Trumbull.

Welles' Motto: Semper Paratus.— Burke's General Armory.

(John a7)

NAME Elizabeth[1] (Deming) Welles No. 147

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE Wethersfield DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME Hannx John a7 Deming (a71)

MARRIED PLACE DATE

1st, Nathaniel[1] Foote

2nd, Gov. Thomas[1] Welles (146) 1646

CHILDREN'S NAMES John,[2] b. ab. 1647; m. Elizabeth Curtis, dau. of John Curtis.

Thomas[2]

Samuel,[2] b. ; m. Elizabeth Hollister, 1659;

Mary[2]

Ann[2]

Sarah[2]

(See Gov. Thomas Welles, 146).

N.B. This Elizabeth[1] (Deming) Welles was a sister of Hon. John[1] Deming, of Wethersfield.

NAME John[1] Curtis No. 148

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Elizabeth[2] Curtis (238), who became the wife of John[2] Welles, who was the father of the 1st Capt. John[3] Welles. There were three persons of this last title and name, in succession, in three generations.

The places of John[1] Curtis and his daughter Elizabeth[2](Curtis) Welles in this genealogy are not as certain as the other names.

NAME Elizabeth[1] (——) Curtis NO. 149

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED John Curtis[1] (148) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES

Elizabeth[2] Curtis, (238) wife of John[2] Welles (237), and mother of the 1st Capt. Robert[3] Welles. (332)

(Edward[a7], Reynold[a6], John[a5], John[a4], Roger[a3])

NAME Matthew[1] Marvin No. 150

BORN, PLACE in England. DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE 1687.

FATHER'S NAME Edward[a7] Marvin (a716)

MOTHER'S NAME Margaret[a7] ------ (a717)

MARRIED Elizabeth[1] ------ (151) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Sarah[2] Marvin (240), wife of Ensign William[2] Goodrich (239), and mother of Elizabeth[3] Goodrich (333).

This family (see Roger Marvin (16) et al (18-23) was seated for many generations at Ramsey and adjoining parishes of Essex, England. Reinold Marvin, in 1514, owned estates in Ramsey and the adjoining parish of Wrabness. His will, dated Dec. 22, 1544, directs that his interment should be in the Church of St. Michael the Archangel in Ramsey. Edward Marvin, in 1552, inherited from his father the Wrabness property; he died at Great Bentley, and was buried in St. Mary's Churchyard of that place. Matthew Marvin, baptized in the same Church, Mar. 26, 1600, came to New England with his brother Reinhold in 1635. He established himself first in Hartford, where he was one of the original proprietors, and was later one of the pioneers in the settlement of Norwalk, Conn. The frequent use of the title "Mr." on the records, and the value of his estate, show what he was, and thus how his fellow-citizens regarded him. In Norwalk he was assigned the New England home-lot of honor, viz., that nearest the sanctuary. Deputy to Colonial Legislature in 1654, prob. the first to represent Norwalk, and served again in the higher body as Assistant in 1659.

Matthew[1] Marvin was "a Puritan, devout, discreet, calm, sound in judgment, and a Deputy to Colonial Legislature, 1654-59."

NAME Elizabeth[1] (xxxxxxx) Marvin No. 161

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Matthew[1] Marvin (150)

CHILDREN'S MAMES Sarah[2] Marvin (240)

(John[a7])

NAME Henry[1] Wolcott, ~~Hartford, 1636.~~ No. 152

BORN, PLACE DATE Bapt. Dec. 6, 1578.

DIED, PLACE Windsor, Conn. DATE May 30, 1655.

FATHER'S NAME John[a7] Wolcott (a718), of Caldon Manor, Tolland, Somersetshire, Eng.

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Elizabeth[1] Saunders (153), dau. of Thomas[a7] Saunders, PLACE DATE (25).

CHILDREN'S NAMES Henry[2] Wolcott, Jr. (241)

Henry[1] Wolcott.-- "His youth was spent in gaiety, but afterward his mind was entirely changed, and turned to the sincere love and practice of religion."

Among his noted descendants were: Major General and Gov. Roger Wolcott; Major Roger Wolcott, judge and reviser of Conn. laws; Erastus Wolcott, Brig.-Gen. of Conn. troops in Rev. War; Gov. Oliver Wolcott, Signer of the Declaration of Independence, and Gov. of Conn.; and Gov. Roger Wolcott, of Mass., who d. 1908.

(Thomas[a7])

NAME Elizabeth[1] (Saunders) Wolcott No. 153

BORN, PLACE DATE Bapt. Dec. 20, 1584.

DIED, PLACE DATE July 5, 1655.

FATHER'S NAME Thomas[a7] Saunders (a719

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Henry[1] Wolcott (152) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Henry[2] Wolcott (241)

NAME Thomas[1] Newberry, of Dorchester. No. 154

BORN, PLACE Devonshire, England. DATE

DIED, PLACE Dorchester, Mass. DATE 1635 or 6.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Jane[1] ------ PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Sarah[2] Newberry (242), wife of Henry[2] Wolcott (241), and mother of Samuel[3] Wolcott (334).

The Newberry family, according to tradition, is from Mypern. Much weaving is done i n-Devon. John of Newberry is said to have invented it. William of Newberry, Chronicler for Government, "was a wise and learned man; and at the-date of adoption of surnames, he was granted the distinguished honor, accorded to but one of a town, of choosing his own;- and thereupon became William Newberry, from whom descend the English and American families of that name."

"Mr. Thomas Newberry was one of the earliest settlers and largest landed proprietors of Dorchester, Mass. His widow and children moved to Windsor. "The children of Thomas Newberry being well descended, and possessed of ample means, ... naturally assumed an honorable position in the Colony. The high moral character, unobtrusive generosity, and great military spirit, combined with the keen business judgment of the Newberry family, have few parallels in American history."-- Hist. of Dorchester, Mass.

He received several grants from the General Court and the Dorchester proprietary. He was early engaged in the Connecticut enterprise, sold his Dorchester property, and prepared to remove thither, but his death prevented. His widow and children removed to Windsor, Conn., some time before 1639-40.-- Ibid.

Henry S. Newberry, of Cleveland, Ohio, has in possession the old dress sword, which was worn by Gen. Roger Newberry, grandson of Gov. Roger Wolcott, on the belt of which is a silver plate, bearing the Newberry arms: "Sable, three ~~x~~ pales argent, on a canton azure, a lion rampant or."

Rev. John Newberry, of New York City, also has a very old water-color painting of the same arms, which has been handed down in the family for many generations.

NAME Jane[1] (———) Newberry No. 155

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Norwalk, Conn.

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED 1. Thomas[1] Newberry, of Dorchester. (154) PLACE DATE

2. Rev. John Warham.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Sarah[2] Newberry, (242), wife of Henry[2] Wolcott (241), and mother of Samuel[3] Wolcott (334).

(Thomas[a7])

NAME Samuel[1] Appleton 1st settler, Ipswich. No. 156

BORN, PLACE DATE 1586.

DIED, PLACE DATE June, 1670.

FATHER'S NAME Thomas[a7] Appleton (a720)

MOTHER'S NAME Mary[a7] Isaac (a721)

MARRIED Mary[1] Everard (157) or Everet. PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Samuel[2] Applet-on, "the Worshipful", (243).

The remotest known ancestor of the Appleton family was John , of Great Wallingfield, Suffolk, England, d. 1414. There Samuel Appleton was born, 1586. His family was "of gentle rank", and for many years "occupied the estate of Holbrook Hall."

NAME Mary[1] (Everard) Appleton No. 157

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Samuel[1] Appleton, of Ipswich. (156)

CHILDREN'S NAMES Samuel[2] Appleton, "the Worshipful" (243).

(William[a7])

NAME William[1] Paine. NO. 158

BORN, PLACE Co. Suffolk, England. DATE 1598/9.

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME William[a7] Paine (a722)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Anne[1] ------ (159) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Hannah[2] Paine (244), wife of Samuel[2] Appleton, "the Worshipful" (243).

THE PAINE FAMILY of Market Bosworth, Co. of Leicester, and of the Co. of Suffolk, (Coat of Arms) was one of the most distinguished of Norman families. The interpretation of the Coat of Arms, according to the rules of heraldry, indicates that the original assumer or progenitor was a Crusader, engaged in the Holy War; that there he, by his bravery and virtue, earned the honor of knight-hood; that he was a younger son, and thus poor, and without inheritance; and that his lineage was not only honorable, but ancient. Seals, brought to this country by the first colonists, and used by them and their children and grandchildren, may be accepted with litt-le hesitation.

"William Paine, 1598, was born in County Suffolk, England, prob. in the parish of Newton (Newton)? He was presumably the son of William Paine, Lord of the Manor of that place. He came to America in the ship "Increase", Robert Lee Master, sailing from London in Apr., 1635,- at the age of 37 years. His wife Anne and five children accompanied him. They at once took up their residence at Watertown, where his name was upon one of the earliest lists of inhabitants,- to whom was allotted, July 25, 1636, "a grant of the Great Dividends to the freemen and all the townsmen there inhabiting, being 120 in number. Later he removed to Ipswich. He was recognized in the lists as a man of honorable distinction, being designated as "Gentleman by the prefix "Mr.", a title or designation granted to only some known half dozen persons out of 150. His sterling integrity, good judgment and active business habits, soon came to be generally known and acknowledged, as is evidenced by his frequent public employment and legislative appointments. His name is found all thru the legislative records ever after during his life. A further evidence of the impartance with which he was held, consists in the frequent employment of his skill and services by the Governors of Mass. and Conn., and the intimacy between Paine and the Winthrops, shown in extent letters. He had iron works at Lyme, Braintree and N. Haven, mills at Watertown, lead mines at Sturbridge, shipping and prob. ship-building, adventures to England and Jamaica, "Free Adventurers'

Enterprise" in Western Mass., extensive farming operations, and large trading establishments at Boston and Piscataqua. He and his brother founded a Free Grammar School at Ipswich, Mass., which is still in existence.

NAME Anne[1] (------) Paine No. 159

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED William[1] Paine (158) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Hannah[2] Paine (244), wife of Samuel[2] Appleton, "the Worshipful" (243).

(John[a7])

NAME Joseph[1] Loomis NO. 160

BORN, PLACE Braintree, Essex, Eng. DATE About 1590.

DIED, PLACE DATE Nov. 25, 1658.

FATHER'S NAME John[a7] Loomis (a723) of Braintree, Essex, Eng.

MOTHER'S NAME Agnis[a7] ------- (a724)

MARRIED Mary[1] White (161) PLACE DATE
dau. of Robert Whyte (a725) and Bridget Allgar (33). Jan. 30, 1614.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Nathaniel[2] Loomis (247), who was grandfather of Rev. William[4] Burnham, (423) of Harvard 1702, first pastor of the Congregational Church in Kensington, Conn.

Joseph Loomis was a woolen draper in England; sailed from London Apr. 11, 1638, in the "Susan and Ellen"; and settled in Windsor, Conn.

(Robert^{a7})

NAME Mary^{1} White NO. 161

BORN, PLACE Messing, Essex, Eng. DATE Bapt. in Messing.

DIED, PLACE DATE Aug. 23, 1662.

FATHER'S NAME Robert^{a7} Whyte (a725) of Messing, Co. Essex.

MOTHER'S NAME Bridget^{a7} Allgar, (a726) Dau. of Wm^{a7} Allgar, of Shalford, Co. Essex.

MARRIED Joseph^{1} Loomis (160) PLACE DATE Jan. 30, 1614, in Messing, Essex.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Nathaniel^{2} Loomis (247)

NAME John Moore, of Windsor Conn. No. 162

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE Windsor DATE 1685.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Elizabeth[2] Moore (248), wife of Nathaniel Loomis (247), and mother of Elizabeth[3] Loomis (337), who was the mother of Rev. William[4] Burnham (423), of Kensington, Conn.

"Mr. John Moore was one of the patentees of the town of Windsor".

NAME William[1] Ward, Sudbury, Mass., 1639. No. 166

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE Aug. 10, 1687.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

2nd, Elizabeth[1] ——— (167)

CHILDREN'S NAMES

Hannah[2] Ward (256), b. about 1639; wife of Abraham[2] Howe (255), Marlboro, Mass., 1660.

William[1] Ward, Sudbury, 1639, proprietor; 1656, petitioned for a plantation in Marlboro; 1660, moved to Marlboro; m. Elizabeth ———. He died Aug. 10, 1687. She was born in 1613; and died Dec. 9, 1700, ae. 87.

He was Representative for Sudbury in General Court, 1644.

He had 14 children, 4 or 5 of whom were born abroad.

NAME Elizabeth (-----) Ward No. 167

BORN, PLACE DATE 1613

DIED, PLACE DATE Dec.9,1700, ae. 87.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

William (166) Ward, of Sudbury, Mass.

CHILDREN'S MAMES

Hannah Ward, b. about 1639. (256)

NAME Thomas[1] Brigham, of Marlboro, Mass. NO. 168

BORN, PLACE England. DATE 1603.

DIED, PLACE DATE Dec. 18, 1653.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Mercy[1] Hurd, (b. in Eng.) (169) About 1637.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Thomas[2] Brigham (263), father of Gershom[3] (355) and Nathaniel[3] Brigham (361).

Thomas[1] Brigham came to America on the "Susan and Ellyn" from London, Apr. 18, 1635.

Another account:- Thomas Brigham embarked at London for America Apr. 18, 1635, in the ship "Susan and Ellyn", Edward Rayman Payne, Master. He was born in 1603; lived in Watertown near Cambridge; freeman in 1639; and d. Dec. 18, 1653.

NAME Mercy[1] Hurd No. 169

BORN, PLACE England. DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE 1693.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Thomas[1] Brigham (168) PLACE DATE About 1637.

CHILDREN'S MAMES Thomas[2] Brigham (263), father of Gershom[3] (355) and Nathaniel[3] Brigham (361).

NAME Henry[1] Rice NO. 170

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Elizabeth[1] (Moore) Rice (171) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Mary[2] Rice (264), wife of Thomas[2] Brigham (263).

NAME Elizabeth[1] (Moore) Rice No. 171

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Henry[1] Rice (170)

CHILDREN'S NAMES

Mary[2] Rice (264), wife of Thomas[2] Brigham (263).

(Randall[a7], Robert[a6], Randall[a5], Ralph[a4])

NAME John[1] Bigelow NO. 172

BORN, PLACE DATE Bapt. in Eng., Feb. 16, 1617.

DIED, PLACE DATE July 14, 1703, ae. 86.

FATHER'S NAME Randall Baguley, d. 1626. (0729)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED		PLACE	DATE
1st,	Mary[1] Warren (173)		Oct. 30, 1642.
2nd,	Sarah Bemis, 1694.		1694.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Samuel[2] Bigelow (265), who m. Mary[2] Flagg (266).

John[1] Baguley or Bigelow "came to Watertown early".

The name is also written Bigulah, Biglo, or Biglow.

The Bigelows came to Marlboro between 1690 and 1700, from ~~Wm~~ Watertown. This family was early in the country, and may be traced to a remote period in England, even to the reign of Henry III, when the name was written Baguley, and was derived from the place where they dwelt. Richard at that time was lord of Baguley. In the reign of Henry VIII, Ralph de Baguley was lord of Ollerton Hall, and d. 1540, leaving Randall and Nicholas. Randall died 1556, and his sons Philip and Robert divided his estate. Robert d. 1582, leaving Randall and John, both of whom moved to Suffolk. Randall d. 1626, leaving two sons, Francis and John. Francis d. 1657, and gave by will a portion of his property to his brother John, then in New England.

NAME Mary[1] Warren NO. 173

BORN, PLACE In England. DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE Oct. 19, 1691.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED John[1] Bigelow (172) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Samuel[2] Bigelow, b. Oct. 28, 1653; m. Mary[2] Flagg June 3, 1674.

NAME John[1] Stow Roxbury, Mass. No. 174

BORN, PLACE England. DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Elizabeth[1] ------ PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES

1. Thomas[2], b. in England. (269)
2. Elizabeth[2], b. in England.
3. John[2], ... b. " "
4. Nathaniel[2], b. " "
5. Samuel[2], b. " "
6. Thankful[2], b. " "

John[1] Stow, with his wife Elizabeth and six children, came to New England in one of Winthrop's companies, and settled in Roxbury. He arrived here the 7th of the 3rd month, 1634. He was made freeman, 1634; member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1638; and Rep., 1639. He was probably the father of Thomas, of Concord and Middletown, Conn. His wife died in 1638.

STOW was a very ancient name in England, particularly in Middlesex and Lincolnshire.

NAME Elizabeth[1] ------ No. 175

BORN, PLACE England. DATE

DIED, PLACE Roxbury, Mass. DATE 1638.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED John[1] Stow (174) PLACE England. DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES (See John[1] Stow (174)).

(John[a7], John[a6])

NAME John[1] Howe No. 176

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME John[a7] Howe "of Sudbury" (a730)

MOTHER'S NAME Elizabeth[a7] ------ (a731)

MARRIED Elizabeth[1] ------ PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES John[2] Howe (273), who m. Rebecca[2] ------ (274), and had Peter[3] Howe (365).

NAME Elizabeth[1] ------ No. 177

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED John[1] Howe (176) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES John[2] Howe (273), who m. Rebecca[2] ------ (274), and had Peter[3] Howe (365).

(Humphrey^{a7})

NAME John^{1} Barrett No. 178

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE Marlboro, Mass. DATE July 22, 1711.

FATHER'S NAME Humphrey^{a7} Barrett (a732)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Mary^{1} Pond (179) PLACE DATE 1662.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

1. John^{2}, b. 1663; m. Deborah Howe.
2. Mary^{2}, b. 1666; d. young.
3. Grace^{2}, (276) b. June 18, 1669; m. June 27, 1688, Abiel^{2} Bush. (275)
4. Mary^{2}, b. Apr. 24, 1672.
5. Lydia^{2}, b. Sept. 5, 1674; m. Apr. 18, 1699, Eleazer Tailor.

John^{1} Barrett and his wife died the same year. He was in Marlboro at the incorporation of the town. He was one of those ~~xm~~ who met in 1675, to prepare to defend themselves against the Indians in King Philip's war, and was assigned with samuel Stow and Samuel Rice, to defend the house of Joseph Rice.

(See Hudson's History of Marlborough, Mass.)

NAME Mary[1] Pond of Marlboro, Mass. No. 179

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE Oct. 2, 1711.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED John[1] Barrett (178) PLACE DATE 1662.

CHILDREN'S NAMES (See John[1] Barrett (178)).

(Ralph[a7], ------[a6], Sir James[a5])

NAME John' Prescott NO. 180

BORN, PLACE DATE 1604-5

DIED, PLACE DATE Dec., 1681.

FATHER'S NAME Ralph Prescott (a733)

MOTHER'S NAME Ellen ——— (a734)

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Mary Platts (181)

CHILDREN'S NAMES

Mary[2] Prescott, (278), m Thomas[2] Sawyer (277), of Rowley, Mass., and Lancaster 1647.

Children:-

(278) 1. Mary, b. 1630, at ~~Sowerby~~ Sowerby; m. Thomas Sawyer (277) in 1648, and had 11 children, from whom are descended the Sawyers, who have been so prominent in Clinton history.
2. Martha, b. 1632; m. John Rugg, 1655; d. 1656; no surviving child.
3. John, b. 1635 at Sowerby; m. Sarah Hayward at Lancaster, Nov. 11, 1668; 5 children.
4. Sarah, b. 1637; at Sowerby; m. Richard Wheeler at Lancaster, Aug. 2, 1658.
5. Hannah, b. 1639, prob. at Barbadoes; m. John Rugg as his 2nd wife, and had 8 children. He d. Jan. 1697. She was killed by Indians Sept. 11, 1697.
6. Lydia, b. Watertown, Aug. 15, 1641; m. Jonas Fairbanks of Lancaster ~~Lancaster~~ May 28, 1658, and had 7 children. He and his son Joshua were killed by Indians in 1676.
7. Jonathan, b. prob. at Lancaster, in 1647; blacksmith, farmer and doctor~~orm~~. 4 ti-mes, and had 7 children. After the massacre, he lived at Concord, and was Rep. 9 years; d. Dec. 5, 1721.
8. Jonas, b. Lancaster, 1648; blacksmith. A romantic marriage, Dec., 1672; see History of the Origin of the Town of Clinton, Mass., 1653-1865, by Andrew E. Ford, pp. 45 & 46. He had 12 children. He d. Dec. 21, 1725. He was an ancestor of William Prescott of Bunker Hill, and of William H. Prescott, the historian.

CAREER OF JOHN PRESCOTT, THE PIONEER.

At first, the settlements were chiefly around Boston, as none wished nor dared to stri-ke out for themselves, and set up homes in the wilderness, with only Indians for neighbors. But at last came one, whom no danger could daunt, no hardship deter,- John Prescott, the pioneer. Strong, energetic, noble-hearted and persevering, he was well fitted to lead the van of civilization.

The name is of Saxon origin, and means priest-cottage. In the ti-me of Queen Elizabeth, we find a record of a Sir James Prescott, who was ordered by her to keep a horse and armor in ~~red~~ readiness. He was the great-grandfather of our Hero, whose ~~grand~~ parents were Ralph and Ellen Prescott, of Shebington, Lancashire,

Eng., where John Prescott was born and baptized in 1604-5.

In later life, he could read and survey land. At an early age, he learned the trade of his father, a blacksmith, and he worked at it for many years. In 1629, he married Mary Platts, at Wigan, and soon after sold his land in Shevington, and moved to Sowerby, Halifax Parish, West Riding, Yorkshire. There is a very doubtful story, that he worked under Oliver Cromwell. He surely had much in common with the Puritan leader. Like him, he was a man of great physical force, and of keen practical insight, of independent theology, united with deep religious earnestness, and of an overpowering will, that pushed on in spite of all obstacles to the attainment of its purpose.

He was in the Barbadoes in 1638, and in Boston in 1640. He settled in Watertown, where he possessed 126 acres of land.

The Nashaway (Nashua) Indians were wasted by pestilence and wars, and defeated by the Mohawks, till only 15 or 16 families remained. Their chief, Sholan, made frequent visits to Watertown, and begged the whites to come settle in his vicinity, for his protection.

In 1645, Prescott sold his house and lands in Watertown, and took his family through the forests toward the Nashaway. The greatest hindrance was the Sudbury river and the bordering marsh, a half mile or more in width. Gov. Winthrop, in his History of New England, wrote: "Prescott ... lost a horse and his loading in Sudbury river, and a week after, his wife and children, being upon another horse, were hardly saved from drowning." Prescott, on arriving, chose for his home a part of the land now occupied by the public buildings of Lancaster; and later moved to the southeast side of George Hill. This lot is now known as Maplehurst. The most valuable part of the farm was the rich intervale along the river, which needed no clearing, but in a state of nature furnished abundant grass for the cattle. Here Prescott lived for some years as a farmer and blacksmith, forging, perhaps, the first iron for the plough-shares, that turned up the primeval soil, and the first rude nails, that were used in the log houses. This man partook of the nature of the material in which he worked. His fellow-settlers, who were at first very few in number, leaned upon his rugged strength, and were held to their task by his stubborn tenacity.

Joseph Willard, in his address upon the commemoration of the 200th anniversary of the incorporation of the town (of Clinton), says: "One only of the associates, John Prescott, the stalwart blacksmith, was faithful among the faithless. He turned not back, but vigorously pursued the interests of the plantation, till his exertions were crowned with success."

He refused to join the Church, and so could not be made a freeman.

He set up the first grist-mill within the present limits of Worcester Co., 1654. Portions of it are still extant.

He completed a saw-mill in 1659.

In Prescott, nature found that practical sagacity, which knew how to use her gifts to the best advantage. He had that shrewd common-sense, which unerringly adapts means to ends. He had 8 children, all of whom but Martha survived to a good age.

In 1669, John Prescott became a freeman, as the laws were changed, so that any man owning an estate, and known to be upright and honest, could be admitted to all the rights of citizenship, even though he was not a member of the Church. He became the intimate friend and trusted adviser of Mr. Rowlandson, the pastor.

In 1672, Prescott owned 1200 acres of land.

In his will, proved Apr. 4, 1682, "there is seen breadth of business ability, mingled with utmost carefulness in details; a sternness, that can chide an erring grandchild, even in the moment of forgiveness; and gleams of tenderness, playing about an unyielding per-

JOHN PRESCOTT, No. 180, Continued.

NAME No.

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES

sonality, which ruled as with a rod of iron."

According to tradition, Prescott had from the first been on friendly terms with the Indians, and his purchase of lands at Washacum gives assurance that he was trusted by them. His fearless bearing and his stalwart frame won for him their respect. Whenever any trouble arose with them, he would sally out alone, armed with his long gun, and clad in his coat of mail and helmet, which he is said to have brought with him from England; and the Indians would flee in fear. At one time, a horse having been stolen from him, he started out alone, and meeting the marauders, was struck on the head by the chief with a tomahawk. The blow had no effect, on account of the helmet. The Indian, in his astonishment, stopped his attack, and asked to try on this magic hat, and was granted the privilege, on condition that he would give Prescott a chance of striking him. He consented, and as the helmet was a tight fit, and was not properly put on, the blow brought it down, leaving little skin on his head, and hardly sparing his ears. Prescott was permitted to go home in safety, with his horse, which was returned to him. At another time, according to legend, being attacked suddenly, when unprepared and alone with his wife, he set her to loading his muskets, while he discharged them, all the while giving orders in a loud tone, as if he had a large force at hand. The Indians soon fled, carrying with them their dead and wounded.

At the Indian massacre, Feb. 9, 1676, out of 50 families, 55 persons, then living in Lancaster, were killed or carried captive; and the settlement was broken up. Prescott, over 70 years of age, having seen the prosperous community he had founded laid in ruins, his daughters widowed and grand-sons slain, was driven away from his possessions, to seek a home among strangers. Probably his wife perished in the massacre.

In 1679, he and others petitioned the General Court for permission to return. He died in Dec., 1681.

His tomb-stone of slate, in the old grave-yard at Lancaster, has been re-cut with the words: "John Prescott, Deceased".

Here, in this almost forgotten grave, lie the mortal remains of the stalwart pioneer, who laid the foundations of Lancaster and Clinton, Mass.

The above is taken from the History of the Town of Clinton, Mass., referred to above, pp. 33 - 60.

NAME Mary[1] Platts No. 181

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE Prob. 1676.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED John[1] Prescott (180) PLACE DATE
of Watertown and Lancaster, Mass.

CHILDREN'S NAMES (See John[1] Prescott (180)).

(John^{a2})

NAME John^{1} Houghton No. 182

BORN, PLACE DATE Bapt. May 19, 1593.

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME John^{a7} Houghton (a734a)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Damaris^{1} Buckmaster (183) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES John^{2} Houghton (278a)

John^{1} Houghton (182) was a passenger in the ship "Abigail", Heckwell, Master, from London to New England, List of June 20, 1635, ae. 40, certificate of his conformity from Justice of the Peace and Minister of Eaton Bray, in county Bedford, England. He returned to England.

NAME Damaris' Buckmaster No. (183)

BORN, PLACE England. DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED John' Houghton (182). PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES John[2] Houghton (278a), "the emigrant".

NAME John[1] Warren, Watertown, 1630. No. 190

BORN, PLACE England. DATE 1585

DIED, PLACE Watertown. DATE Dec. 13, 1667, ae.82

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Margaret[1]------ (191) England.

CHILDREN'S NAMES John[2] b. 1662.
Mary[2] m. John Bigelow, Oct. 30, 1642.
Daniel[2] b. 1628. (280)
Elizabeth[2] m. James Knapp about 1654.

John Warren, freeman, Boston, 18 May, 1631.

THE WARREN FAMILY. Warren is the English form of "Varenne", the name of a small stream in Normandy. When William the Conqueror invaded England in 1066, he was attended and assisted by his son-in-law, William de Varenne. After the Conquest, when William parceled out his kingdom among his adherents, he gave to his son-in-law William de Varenne an Earldom, consisting of the counties of Surrey and Sussex. Thus William de Varenne became the first in the line of Earls of Warren, Which finally came to an end, on the refusal of the King to appoint a successor. During the rreign of King John, John Warren was an important and potent factor in the government, and was one of the signers of the Magna Charta as surety for the King. The Warren family appears to have been prominent in England, as the English books of heraldry give descriptions of several Coats of Arms, belonging to various branches of the family. The name appears frequently among the early settlers of America, notably, Richard, Pilgrim, Plymouth 1620; John, Puritan, and Peter, 1659, ancester of Joseph Warren of Bunker Hill fame. John Warren, before coming to America, probably lived at or near Nayland, County of Suffolk, England. He sailed in Winthrop's fleet in the ship "Arabella" from Yarmouth, England, Apr., 1630; and arrived in Salem the 22nd of June following. He soon after settled in Watertown, Mass. He was ancestor of Ebenezer, the first of the Leicester Warrens.

The name Warren was derived from the name of the manor of William, Earl Warren, which was called fief of Warrenne; or, as some have supposed, from a rabbit warren, which stood near by on his grounds. (N.Eng. Gen. Register.) He was a Norman Baron of Danish extraction. He accompanied William the Conqueror on his expedition to England; fought at the battle of Hastings, 1066; was rewarded with riches that were shorn from the interpid Saxons; and won the confidence of the Court to such an extent, that, when the King left England on a visit to his native land, Earl Warren was appointed as one of the two guardians of the kingdom. (Gen. of Warren, with some Historical Sketches, by Dr. J.C.Warren, Boston, 1854.)

From this ancestry, the Warrens are followed down thru earls, knights and commoners, to the period of the colonization of America.

The emigrants of this name settled in Plymouth, Watertown and Boston; but no proof has been discovered of a connection between these families. Richard was the first of the name to settle in America. He came in the Mayflower, and settled at Plymouth. John came from England to Watertown in 1630, and another John settled in Boston the same year. Among the Virginia colonists, also, there were two Warrens: Joseph, who came from England in the ship "Alice" in 1635, and afterward settled in New England; and John, who came in 1635 in the "Plaine John".

NAME Margaret[1] ([redacted]) Warren No. 191

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED John[1] Warren (190) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES

John[2]

Mary[2]

Daniel[2] (280)

Elizabeth[2]

(See John[1] Warren, 190).

NAME George[1] Wheeler Concord, 1638. NO. 194

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE Between 1685 & 1687.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Katherine[1] (195) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES

(288) Thomas[2] b. ; m. Hannah Harrod, 10 Oct., 1657. (289)
Elizabeth[2] b. ; m. Francis Fletcher, 1 Oct., 1656.
William[2] b. ; m. Hannah Buss, 30 Oct., 1659.
Ruth[2] b. ; m. Samuel Hartwell, 26 Oct., 1665.
Hannah[2] b. ; named in will as "my daughter Hannah Fletcher
Sarah[2] b. 30 Mar., 1640; m. Francis Dudley, 25 Oct., 1665.
John[2] b. 19 Mar., 1642-3; m. Sarah Larkin, 25 Mar., 1663-4.
Mary[2] b. 6 Sept., 1645; m. Eliphalet Fox, 26 Oct., 1665.

THE WHEELER FAMILY is of English origin, and some of its members belonged to the aristocracy. During the rei-gn of Charles II, (16 -1685) Sir Charles Wheeler was appointed "Captain General of the Caribee Islands"; and in 1693, the English fleet under command of Sir Francis Wheeler put into Boston to recruit. Mr. Orcutt, the historian of Stratford, Conn., says that the Wheelers were in and around London 400 years.

Between 1620 and 1650, many families of this name came from England, and settled in Mass., Conn. and Virginia. In Hotten's "Lists of emigrants to America, 1600-1700, it is stated that in 1620, Henry Wheeler arrived in Virginia in the "Tryall"; that Edward Wheeler embarked at London, May 16, 1635, in the "Plaine Joane" for Virginia; that July 24, 1635, John Wheeler embarked in the "Assurance" from London for Virginia; and that Aug. 1, 1679, John Wheeler, Jr., embarked at London in the ship "Returne" for New England. There was a John Wheeler in Newbury, Mass., who, Savage says, came in the "Mary and John" in 1634. His will, 1668, mentions children and grandchildren here, and sons Adam, Edward and William in Salisbury, county of Wilts, England. George, Joseph and Obadiah were among the early settlers of Concord, Mass., and may have been members of the first party who settled there in 1635. Thomas, Timothy, Ephraim and Thomas Jr., came to Concord from England directly in 1639. There was a Thomas in Boston in 1636; an Isaac in Charlestown, made a freeman in 1643; a Joseph in Newbury, who died in 1659; a Thomas i n Lynn, made a freeman in 1642; and a Moses in Stratford, Conn., who, Mr. Orcutt, the historian of Stratford, says, was born in 1598, in the county of Kent, England.

Shattuck says that, between 1650 and 1680, there were in Concord alone 30 distinct families of the name. Farmer records that 26 of the name had graduated from New England colleges in 1826.

Warren and Wheeler Families, pp.9 & 10.

GEORGE WHEELER'S name is in the 1st year's records of Concord, Mass., 1638; and he may have been one of the first settlers in 1635. (The names of Thomas, Joseph, Timothy and Obadiah, appear frequently in the various parishes in the county of Kent, England; and pr-obably the New England Wheelers came from that part of England, and were related.)

GEORGE WHEELER appears to have been a person of consequense, and presumably a man of education and judgment, for he was often intrusted with important matters, and put on many commissions for the transaction of public business; and we find his name signed to all sorts of petitions and memorials to the General Court, from the first settlement of the town to the very year of his death.. He was selectman in 1660. He was a man of wealth, and owned land in every part of the township. He died between the years 1685 and 1687, his will bei-ng dated in Jan., 1685, and offered for probate June 2, 1687.

His wife, Katherine, died in Concord, 2 Jan., 1684-5. They had 8 children, 5 probably born in England. (See preceding page.)

NAME Katherine' [illegible] (.....) Wheeler NO. 195

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED George' Wheeler (194) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Thomas[2] (288)
Elizabeth,[2]
William,[2]
Ruth,[2]
Hannah,[2]
Sarah,[2] b. 30 Mar., 1640.
John,[2] b. 19 [illegible] 1642-3.
Mary,[2] b. 6 Sept., 1645.

(See George' Wheeler, 194.)

NAME William[1] Henshaw of Lancashire, England. NO. 196

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Grandson: Joshua Henshaw (390).

Ancestor of Elizabeth[6] (614) Wheeler and her sister, Mary (613) Belcher[6] (Henshaw) Wheeler, who were the 1st and 2nd wives of Elijah Warren, of Leicester, Mass.

The line of descent was as follows: Elizabeth[6] and Mary[6], Mary Belcher[5] Henshaw, Daniel[4] Henshaw, Joshua[3] Henshaw, William[1] Henshaw of Lancashire, England.

NAME John[1] Alden, Plymouth, 1620. No. 197 ~~250~~

BORN, PLACE England. DATE 1599.

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Priscilla[1] Molines (198) ~~(291)~~ or Mullins. PLACE Plymouth, Mass. DATE About 1621.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

John[2]

Joseph[2]

Elizabeth[2]

Jonathan[2]

Sarah[2]

Ruth[2] Alden (294) ~~(293)~~, m. John[3] Bass, of Braintree, Mass. She was grand-mother of Elizabeth[4] Bass, (456). She d. Oct. 12, 1674.

Mary[2]

David[2]

Rebecca[2]

Zachariah[2]

Priscilla[2]

(William[a7])

NAME Priscilla[1] Molines, (or Mullins,) Plymouth, 1620. No. 198 ~~293~~

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME William[a7] Mullins, (a735) (~~196~~) Plymouth, 1620.

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED John[1] Alden ~~(296)~~ (197) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Ruth[2] Alden ~~(296)~~ (294)

NAME William[2] Ives, New Haven, 1639. No. 205

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES

John[3], b. Nov. 16, 1669; d. 1738. (305)
Hannah[3], m. Joseph Beardman, Aug. 17, 1682.
Joseph[3], b. 1674; m. Esther Benedict, May 11, 1697.
Gideon[3], m. Mary Royce, Feb. 20, 1700.
Nathaniel[3], b. May 31, 1677; m. Mary Cook, Apr. 5, 1699.
Ebenezer[3], m. Elizabeth ------.
Samuel[3], b. June 5, 1696.
Benjamin[3], b. Nov. 22, 1699.

WILLIAM[2] IVES settled in New Haven in 1639, as a Signer of the Original Compact. He had Joseph Ives of New Haven, and John Ives, who settled in Wallingford among the 1st settlers, 1669, and afterward removed to Farmington and Meriden.

Gideon[6] Roberts of Bristol was descended from William Ives by the following line: Gideon[6] Roberts, Susannah[5] Ives, Gideon[4] Ives, John Ives[3], William[2] Ives.

NAME Robert[2] Royse, Stratford, Conn., 1644. NO. (206)

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES

Isaac[3]

Nehemiah[3]

Nathaneel[3]

Samuel[3]

Joseph[3] (307)

Robert.[3]

NAME Stephen[2] Hopkins of Hartford. No. 207

BORN, PLACE DATE About 1634.

DIED, PLACE DATE Oct., 1689.

FATHER'S NAME John[1] Hopkins, of Cambridge 1634, Hartford 1636. (111)

MOTHER'S NAME Jane[1] ------ (112)

MARRIED Dorcas[2] Bronson, PLACE DATE

Dau. of John[1] Bronson of Farmington.

CHILDREN'S MAMES Stephen[3] (309)

Stephen[2] Hopkins was a Hartford freeman, 1657.

His wife Dor-cas[2] died 13 May, 1697.

NAME Deress[2] (Bronson) Hopkins No. 208

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE 13 May, 1697.

FATHER'S NAME John[1] Bronson, of Farmington. (113)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Stephen[2] Hopkins (207)
of Hartford.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

Stephen[3] (309)

NAME "Lieut." Thomas[2] Judd, No. 209

BORN, PLACE Farmington, Conn. DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME "Dea." Thomas[1] Judd, Farmington, 1640.(113a)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Sarah[2] Steele (210) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Sarah[3] Judd (310)

NAME Sarah[2] Steele NO. (210)

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED "Lieut." Thomas[2] Judd (209) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES

Sarah[3] Judd (310), wife of Stephen[3] Hopkins (309).

NAME John[2] Beckley No. 211

BORN, PLACE DATE 1642.

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Richard[1] Beckley, New Haven, Conn., 1639. (114)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED ——[2] Deming, (212) PLACE DATE

dau. of Hon. John Deming, Wethersfield. (115)

CHILDREN'S NAMES Nathaniel[3] Beckley, father of Mary[4] Beckley (406). (311)

NAME [redacted]^{2} Deming No. 212

BORN, PLACE Wethersfield DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Hon. John^{1} Deming, Wethersfield.(115)

MOTHER'S NAME Honour^{1} (Treat) Deming (116)

MARRIED John^{2} Beckley (211) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Nathaniel^{3} Beckley (311)

NAME Jonathan[2] Deming NO. 213

BORN, PLACE Wethersfield DATE About 1639.

DIED, PLACE DATE 8 Jan., 1700.

FATHER'S NAME Hon. John[1] Deming (115)

MOTHER'S NAME Honour[1] (Treat) Deming (116)

MARRIED 1st, Sarah[2] Graves (214) PLACE DATE
dau. of George Graves (117)
2nd, Elizabeth[2] Gilbert
dau. of Josiah & Elizabeth Gilbert.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

By 1st wife:-

Jonathan[3]

Sarah[3]

Mary[3]

Comfort[3] (312), wife of Nathaniel[3] Beckley (311).
b. 5 June, 1668; m. 18 May, 1693.

By 2nd wife:-

Elizabeth[3]

Elusia[3]

Thomas[3]

Charles[3]

Benjamin[3]

Jacob[3]

Mary[3]

Ann[3]

NAME Sarah[2] Graves No. 214

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE 5 June, 1668.

FATHER'S NAME George[1] Graves (117)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Jonathan[2] Deming (213) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Jonathan[3]

Sarah[3]

Mary[3]

Comfort[3] (312) b. 5 June, 1668; m. 18 May, 1693, Nathaniel[3] Beckley (311).

NAME John[2] Steele, Jr. No. 215

BORN, PLACE Hartford, Conn. DATE ~~22 January 1646~~

DIED, PLACE DATE 1653.

FATHER'S NAME John[1] Steele, Hartford 1636. (118)

MOTHER'S NAME Rachel[1] Talcott (119)

MARRIED Mary[2] (?) Warner, (216) PLACE DATE

dau. of Andrew[1] Warner (120) 22 Jan., 1646

CHILDREN'S NAMES Samuel[3], b. 15 Mar., 1652. (313)

NAME Mary[2] (?) Warner No. 216

BORN, PLACE Hartford, Conn. DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Andrew[1] Warner, Hartford, 1636 (120)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

John[2] Steele, Jr. (215) 22 Jan., 1646.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

Samuel[3], b. 15 Mar., 1652. (313)

NAME Lieut. Gov. William[2] Bradford NO. 217

BORN, PLACE Plymouth, Mass. DATE 17 June, 1624.

DIED, PLACE DATE 20 Feb., 1704.

FATHER'S NAME Gov. William[1] Bradford, Plymouth, 1620. (122)

MOTHER'S NAME Alice[1] Carpenter Southworth Bradford (123)

MARRIED PLACE DATE

1st, Alice[2] Richards, (218)
dau. of Thomas and Wealthy Ann (124 & 125)
Richards, of Weymouth, Mass.
2nd, Widow[2] Wiswell, or Wiswall, who d.
3rd, " [2] Mary (Atwood) Holmes, who d. Jan. 6, 1714.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

Mercy[3] Bradford, (314), wife of Samuel[3] Steele, (313).

For an interesting biography of the second William Bradford, of Plymouth, there are abundant materials, both in manuscript and print. The reader will find a very satisfactory account of him in Davis' edition of Morton's Memorial. He was, next to Miles Standish, a chief military man of the Colony. In Philip's war, he was commander-in-chief of the Plymouth forces, and often exposed himself to all its perils. At the Narragansett Fort Fight, he received a musket ball in his flesh, which he carried the remainder of his life. In that desperate mid-winter encounter, where both parties fought for their very existence, nearly a thousand Indians fell a sacrifice, and about 150 of the English were killed or wounded.

In the war with the Indians, he held the rank of Major, and was Assistant Treasurer and Deputy Governor of Plymouth from 1682 to 1686, and from 1689 to 1691; and in the latter year he was one of the Council of Massachusetts. His residence was in what is now Kingston, on the north side of the Jones river. He died Feb. 20, 1703-4, aged about 80.— Gen. Fessenden, in N.E.Hist.& Gen. Reg., Jan., 1850.

Another account informs us, that his 3rd wife was a daughter of John and Sarah (Matuson) Atwood (or Wood), of Plymouth, Mass., and widow of Rev. John Holmes, second minister of Duxbury.

Lieut. William Bradford's will was dated June 29, 1703. He had children by each of his wives, at least 15 in all. One authority says that he had 9 sons and 11 daughters. His 7th child by his 1st wife was Mercy Bradford (314), who became the wife of Samuel Steele (313) of Hartford, Conn., Sept. 16, 1680, and d. in 1720.

NAME Alice[2] (Richards) Bradford No. 218

BORN, PLACE DATE 1637

DIED, PLACE DATE Dec. 12, ~~at~~ 1671, aged 44.

FATHER'S NAME Thomas[1] Richards, of Weymouth, Mass. (124)

MOTHER'S NAME Wealthy Ann[1] Richards (125)

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Lieut. Gov. William[2] Bradford (217) Plymouth.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Mercy[3] Bradford, et al. (314)

NAME Samuel[2] Marshfield No. 219

BORN, PLACE England. DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Thomas[1] Marshfield (126)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED "Widow" Catherine[2] Gilbert. PLACE DATE Dec. 28, 1664.

(See 220)

CHILDREN'S NAMES Josiah[3] Marshfield (315), who m. Rachel[3], dau. of Jonathen and Mary Gilbert. (221 & 222)

Also three other children.

NAME "Widow" Catherine[2] Gilbert Marshfield. No. (220)

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Samuel[1] Chapin, of Springfield. (128)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

1st, Nathaniel Bliss, of Springfield, a son of Thomas Bliss, of Hartford.
2nd, Thomas Gilbert, of Windsor, Springfield and (Fresh Water Brook) Enfield.
3rd, Samuel[2] Marshfield(219), Dec. 28, 1664.

CHILDREN

By her third marriage, she had four childr-en, one of whom was Josiah[3] Marshfield (315), who m. Rachel[3], dau. of Jonathan[2] and Mary[2] Gilbert (221 & 222).

Catherine[2] (Chapin) (Gilbert) Marshfield is said to have had some French ancestry. She was brilliant in conversation.

NAME Jonathan[1] Gilbert, Hartford, 1645. NO. 221

BORN, PLACE DATE About 1618.

DIED, PLACE DATE Dec. 10, 1682, aged 64.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

1st, Mary[2] White, dau. of John White, Hartford. Jan. 29, 1645.
She died about 1650.

2nd, Mary[2] sister of Thomas and John Wells, and dau. of Frances Coleman[1] (131) by her 1st husband, Hugh Wells. (130)
She, Mary[2] (Wells) Gilbert d/ July 3, 1700, at Hartford.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

By 1st wife: Jonathan[3]

Mary[3]

By 2nd wife: Sarah[3]

Lydia[3]

Nathaniel[3]

Thomas[3]

Samuel[3]

Ebenezer[3]

Rachel[3] m. Josiah[3] Marshfield, 1686. (315 & 316)

Hester[3]

Jonathan Gilbert learned the Indians' language, and interpreted for the colonists at Hartford many years. His character and personality were of a high order, and he was greatly admired and loved.

The tombs of Jonathan and Mary Gilbert are close in the rear of the First (Center) Congregational Church, Hartford, Conn., and bear the following inscriptions:-

Here Lyeth the
Body of Cornet Jo-
nathan Gilbert,
who deceased the
10th of December, 1682
in the 64th yeare of
his age.

Mary
G i l b e r t

(Over.)

Mary
Gilbert
aged 74 years
Died July 3
1700 the wife
of Jonathan
Gilbert

(See Thornton's The Gilbert Family, 1850, pp. 18, 229-232.)

About 1645, there were 5 Gilberts in Hartford, Conn., or in the vicinity: Thomas of Windsor, later of Springfield; John and Jonathan of Hartford; Josiah of Wethersfield; and Obadiah of Fairfield. All but John, and perhaps he too, were brothers.

THOMAS GILBERT, previously at Windsor, had a grant of land in Springfield, Jan. 30, 1655, and at Fresh Water Brook (Enfield) Feb. 12, 1660.- He married, July 31, 1655, CATHERINE[2] BLISS, widow of Nathaniel Bliss, of Springfield, a son of Thomas Bliss of Hartford; and on Mar.-23, 1656, was admitted a freeman in Springfield. His widow married Dec. 28, 1664, SAMUEL[2] MARSHFIELD, by whom she had four children. Her son, Josiah Marshfield, married Rachel, dau. of Jonathan and Mary Gilbert.- Ibid.

(219) (220)

NAME Mary[2] (Wells) Gilbert No. (222)

BORN, PLACE Hartford. DATE

DIED, PLACE Hartford. DATE Hartford. July 3, 1700.

FATHER'S NAME Hugh[1] Wells (130)

MOTHER'S NAME Frances[1] (Coleman) Wells (131)

MARRIED Jonathan[2] Gilbert, (221) of Hartford. PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES

Sarah[3]

Lydia[3]

Nathaniel[3]

Thomas[3]

Samuel[3]

Ebenezer[3]

(316) Rachel[3], m. Josiah[3] Marshfield 22 Sept., 1686. (315)

Hester[3]

(For Epitaphs of Jonathan[2] and Mary[2] Gilbert, see 221.)

NAME John[2] Parmele, Jr. Guilford. NO. 223

BORN, PLACE DATE Bapt. about 1620.

DIED, PLACE DATE Jan., 1687-8.

FATHER'S NAME John[1] Parmele, 1st settler, Guilford, 1639. (132)

MOTHER'S NAME Hannah[1] (------) Parmele (133).

MARRIED PLACE DATE

1st, Rebecca[2] who d. Sept. 24, 1651.
2nd, Anna,[2] widow of William Plaine.
3rd, Hannah[2] ------. (224)

CHILDREN'S NAMES

By 1st wife: Nathaniel[3]

By 3rd wife: John[3]

Joshua[3]

Caleb[3]

(317) Isaac[3], m. Elizabeth (318) Hiland[3] or Highland, Dec. 30, 1689.

Hannah[3]

Stephen[3]

Job[3]

Joel[3]

Priscilla[3]

John[2] Parmele, Jr., was a drummer and sexton, and was made a freeman of Guilford Feb. 14, 1649.

NAME Hannah[2] (———) Parmele, Guilford No. 224

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED John[2] Parmele, Jr. (223) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES

John[3]

Joshua[3]

Caleb[3]

Isaac[3] (317), b. Nov. 21, 1665; m. Elisabeth[3] Hiland or Highland, Dec. 30, 1689.

Hannah[3]

Stephen[3]

Job[3]

Joel[3]

Priscilla[3]

NAME George[2] Hiland No. 225

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE Jan. 21, 1692-3.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Elizabeth[3] Hiland, (318), wife of Isaac[3] Parmele (317).
They m. Dec. 30, 1689.

NAME John[2] Bishop, Jr. of Guilford, Conn. No. 225b

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE Oct. 1683.

FATHER'S NAME John[1] Bishop (133a)

MOTHER'S NAME Anne[1] ------- (133b)

MARRIED Susanna[2] Goldham (225c) PLACE DATE Dec. 13, 1650.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Daniel[3] Bishop (319).

1. Mary[3], b. 1652.
2. John[3], b. 1655; m. July 3, 1689, Elizabeth Hitchcock, who d. Mar. 14, 1712; m. 2nd, Mar. 8, 1713, May Johnson; he d. Nov. 25, 1751.
3. Susanna.[3]
4. Elizabeth[3], b. 1660.
5. Daniel[3], b. 1665; m. Hannah[3] Bradley (320); he d. Apr. 17, 1751.
6. Nathaniel.[3]
7. Samuel.[3]
8. Sarah.[3]
9. Abigail[3], b. 1681; m. Samuel Lee.

NAME Susanna[2] Goldham No. 225c

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE Nov. 1, 1703.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED John[2] Bishop, Jr., (225b) PLACE DATE
of Guilford, Conn. Dec. 13, 1650.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Daniel[3] Bishop, (319)

NAME John[2] Stanley NO. 226

BORN, PLACE England. DATE 1625.

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME John[1] Stanley, who died on ship (134).

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Sarah[2] Scott (227), dau. of Thomas[1] Scott (135). PLACE DATE Dec. 5, 1645.

CHILDREN'S NAMES John[3], b. Nov. 3, 1647, Hartford. (321)
Others.

John[2] Stanley came to America in 1634, and lived in Windsor, Farmington and Wallingford. He united with the Wallingford Church July 12, 1653. He was a Captain in King Philip's war. He had a sister named Ruth.

NAME Sarah[2] (Scott) Stanley NO. 227

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Thomas[1] Scott (135)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED John[2] Stanley (226) PLACE DATE Dec. 5, 1645.

CHILDREN'S MAMES John[3] (321), b. Nov. 3, 1647, Hartford, Conn. He was the father of Nathaniel[4] Stanley (411)

NAME Thomas[2] Newell, of Farmington, Conn. No. 228

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Esther[3] Newell, (322), wife of John[3] Stanley (321), and mother of Nathaniel[4] Stanley (411).

NAME David[2] Hudson No. 229

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Henry[1] Hudson (135), the famous navigator.

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES David[3] Hudson (323)

On June 23, 1611, Henry[1] Hudson and his older son John were set adrift in an open shallup on the arctic waters of Hudson Bay. In 1614, the widow applied to the London Company, for employment for her younger son, David[2], "as she had been left very poor". The London Company gave David[2] Hudson five pounds for an outfit, and placed him for nautical instruction on the "Samaritan".

(History of the City of Hudson, N.Y., &c., by Mrs. Anna Rossman Bradbury, 1908.)

Name: Josiah[2] Willard No. 232

Born, Place: Date 1638(?)

Died, Place: Wethersfield Date 1674, not ae. 40.

Father: Major Simon[1] Willard (136)

Mother: Mary[1] Sharpe (137)

Married: Hannah[2] Hosmer Mar. 20, 1656-7.
dau. of Thomas[1] and Frances[1]
Hosmer. (138 & 139)
Hannah was b. 1639;
d. July, 1674.

Children: Samuel[3]

Simon[3], (417) b. 1660; m. Mary[4] Gilbert (418), dau. of Josiah[3] and Elizabeth[3] Gilbert (326-7).

Thomas[3]

JOSIAH[2] WILLARD RESIDED IN HARTFORD; moved to Wethersfield, and there kept school, 1566. "Sept. 23, 1662, Mr. Josiah Willard admitted an inhabitant of Wethersfield."--Wethersfield Town Notes.

The following is from the diary of Samuel Sewall (the Judge), taken from a book entitled "Samuel Sewall and the World he Lived in":-

"Having last night heard that Josiah Willard (my kinsman) had cut off his (very full head of) hair, and put on a wig, I went to him this morning (June 10, 1701). I inquired of him what extremity had forced him to put off his own hair, and put on a wig. He answered, "None at all"; but said his hair was straight, and parted behind. Seemed to argue, that men might as well shave the hair off their head, as off their face. (Sew-all himself wore no beard!) I answered, Men were men, before they had any hair on their faces; half of mankind have never any. God seems to have ordained our hair as a test, to see whether we can bring our minds to be content to be at his finding, or whether we would be our own Carvers, Lords, and come no more at him. Your calling is, to teach men self-denial. (Josiah was a young minister.) It will be displeasing and burdensome to good men; and they that care not what men think of them, care not what God thinks of them. Allow me so far to be a censor morum for this end of the town. Told him of the solemnity of the covenant, that he and I had lately entered into, which put me upon discoursing to him. He seemed to say he would leave off his wig, when his hair was grown. I spoke to his father of it a day or two after. He thanked me, and told me, "when his hair was grown to cover his ears, he promised to leave off his wig. If he had known it, he would have forbidden him: His mother heard him talk of it, but was afraid positively to forbid him, "lest he should do it, and so be more faulty."

(Over.)

Another Account of Josiah[2] Willard's Children:- (Kept in the family of Asaph[7] Willard in an ancient-looking manuscript, entitled: "GENALOGY AND FACTS CONCERNING THE WILLARD FAMILY, collected from Farmers Genealogical Register, Barber's Mass. Hist. Coll., and other authors, and from records kept by Rev. Samuel Willard of Stafford, and his sons, Dr. Willard of Stafford and Rev. John Willard of Meriden."

Samuel[3], ~~[illegible]~~ settled at Saybrook.
Josiah[3], died unmarried.
Simon[3], settled at Wethersfield.
Stephen[3], died unmarried.
Thomas[3], settled at Guilford.
John[3], died unmarried.
Also two daughters, Dorothy[3] and Hannah[3].

Another manuscript, long kept in the Asaph[7] Willard family, thus gives the children of Josiah[2] Willard:-

Samuel[3], --- Saybrook.
Simon[3], ---- Wethersfield, Connecticut.
Thomas[3], --- Guilford.

Dea. Josiah[2] Willard (232) owned a slave, named "Guinea" who joined the Church in 1757, and was living in 1763. Daniel[5] Willard and Rev. Joshua Belden also owned slaves.

NAME Hannah[2] (Hosmer) Willard, Wethersfield. No. 233

BORN, PLACE DATE 1639

DIED, PLACE DATE July, 1674.

FATHER'S NAME Thomas[1] Hosmer (138)

MOTHER'S NAME Frances[1] ------- (139)

MARRIED Josiah[2] Willard (232) PLACE DATE Mar. 20, 1656 or 1657.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Samuel[3]

Simon[3] (417) b. 1660; m. Mary[4] Gilbert (418) Feb. 12, 1690.

Thomas[3]

For other children without male issue, see Josiah Willard (232).

NAME John[2] Belden No. 235

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Richard[1] Bayledon, (144)

MOTHER'S NAME Yorkshire, Eng.; Wethersfield.

MARRIED Lydia[2] ------ (236) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES John[3], (330), father of Hannah[4] (420).

NAME Lydia[2] (------) Belden No. 236

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED John[3] Belden (330) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Hannah[4] Belden (420)

NAME John[2] Welles No. 237

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Gov. Thomas[1] Welles (146)

MOTHER'S NAME Elizabeth[1] Deming (147)

MARRIED Elizabeth[2] Curtis (238) PLACE DATE
dau of John[1] Curtis. About 1647.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

John[3]

Thomas[3] } (twins.)
Robert[3] } (332) b. 1651 m. June 9, 1675, Elizabeth (333) Goodrich, dau. of Ensign William Goodrich. (239)

Temperance[3]

Samuel[3]

Sarah[3]

ANOTHER ACCOUNT, in part conflicting with the above:-

John Welles came to America with his father(Gov. Thomas Welles); removed to Stratford, Conn., in 1640; freeman, Hartford, Apr.1, 1645; Deputy from Stratford, 1656-57-59; Magistrate and Judge of Probate, 1658/. In his will, dated Oct. 19, 1659, he gave his son to his grandfather ~~[illegible]~~ to be educated, and provided for his widow "all that is due to her in England, and 40 pounds to carry her back to England, if she chooses to go." This seems to render it unlikely, that she was, as Goodwin makes her, daughter of John Curtis, but rather Elizabeth Bourne, an English woman, as, from the adjudication of the court upon the estate of Ellen Bostwick, a relative, we infer.--(Savage, Gen. Dict)

Other authorities hold the opposite view firmly.

NAME Elizabeth[2] (Curtis) Welles No. 238

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME John[1] Curtis (148)

MOTHER'S NAME Elizabeth[1] (-------) Curtis (149)

MARRIED PLACE DATE

John[2] Welles (237) About 1647.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

John[3]

Thomas[3] } Twins.

Robert[3] (332) This was the first of three "Captains" Robert Welles, in direct lineal succession.

Temperance[3]

Samuel[3]

Sarah[3]

NAME "Ensign" William[2] Goodrich NO. 239

BORN. PLACE Bury St. Edmunds, Suffolk, England. DATE

DIED. PLACE Wethersfield, Conn. DATE 1676.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Sarah[2] Marvim (240) dau. of Matthew[1] and Elizabeth[1] Marvin (150 & 151). PLACE DATE Oct. 4, 1648.

CHILDREN'S MAMES Elizabeth[3] Goodrich (333), wife of the 1st "Capt." Robert[3] Welles (332).

Ensign William[2] Goodrich came to America in 1642, and settled in Wethersfield, Conn.

The brothers, John and William Goodrich, came probably first to Watertown, and thence to Wethersfield, Conn. In 1678, there died in Hegesset (now Hesset), Co. Suffolk, England, the Rev. William Goodrich, a clergyman of the established Church, childless, leaving a will, in which he bequeathed certain property to his wife Rebecca during her life, with remainder to one of the sons of his brother, John Goodrich, and to one of the sons of his brother, William Goodrich, naming them. Rebecca, the widow of the Rev. William Goodrich, died in 1698; after which Jonathan, son of John Goodrich, Sr., and John, son of William Goodrich, were entitled to receive about 200 pounds each from the estate. May 18, 1703, Jonathan Goodrich, son of John Sr., of Wethersfield, appointed Nicholas Hallman, mariner, to take possession of his estate at Hegesset, England.

NAME Sarah[2] (Marvin) ~~MXXX~~ Goodrich No. 240

BORN, PLACE Hartford DATE About 1630.

DIED, PLACE Wethersfield DATE 1676.

FATHER'S NAME Matthew[1] Marvin (150)

MOTHER'S NAME Elizabeth[1] (------) Marvin (151)

MARRIED "Ensign" William[2] Goodrich (239) PLACE DATE Oct. 4, 1648.

CHILDREN'S MAMES Elizabeth[3] Goodrich ((333), m. (1st) Capt. Robert[3] Welles June 9, 1675; she d. Feb. 16, 1698.

NAME Henry[2] Wolcott

No. 241

BORN, PLACE England: Lydiard, St. Laurence, Somersetshire, Eng. DATE Bapt. 1610-11.

DIED, PLACE DATE July 12, 1680.

FATHER'S NAME Henry[1] Wolcott (152)
Grandfather, John[a7] Wolcott (a718)

MOTHER'S NAME Elizabeth[1] Saunders (153)

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Sarah[2] Newberry, (242)
dau. of Thomas[1] Newberry (154) Nov. 18, 1640.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Elizabeth[3] Goodrich [redacted] (333), wife of the first Capt. Robert[3] Welles (332).

Henry[2] Wolcott came to America with his parents; freeman, Boston, first lived in Dorchester, Mass.; 1634; moved to Windsor, Conn., 1636; merchant; one of 19 men mentioned in the Charter of Connecticut. He was specially proficient in short-hand, history and fruit-culture.

NAME Sarah[2] (Newberry) Wolcott NO. 242)

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE July 16, 1684.

FATHER'S NAME Thomas[1] Newberry (154)

MOTHER'S NAME Jane[1] (------) Newberry (155)

MARRIED Henry[2] Wolcott (241) PLACE DATE Nov, 18, 1640.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Samuel[3] Wolcott (334), b. Apr. 16, 1656.

"The Worshipful"

NAME Samuel[2] Appleton No. 243

BORN, PLACE Ipswich, Mass. DATE

DIED, PLACE Ipswich, Mass, DATE

FATHER'S NAME Samuel[1] Appleton (156)

MOTHER'S NAME Mary[1] Everard (or Everet) (157)

MARRIED Hannah[2] Paine (244) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Judith[3] Appleton (335), b. Aug. 19, 1653, at Ipswich. m. Mar. 6, 1678, Samuel[3] Wolcott; she d. Feb. 19, 1741.

"The Worshipful" Samuel[2] Appleton, Rep., Gov. Council and judge. He was commander in-chief of the troops in King Philip's war (1675-1676), and ably and faithfully discharged his duties as warrior, legislator and judge. "Of all the military officers of the (K.P.) war, we must consider Major Appleton the ablest; and the tide of warfare in the western towns turned toward safe and successful methods from the time of his appointment to the command.-- Bodge, Soldiers of the King Philip's War, p. 158.

D. Appleton, publisher, was one of his descendants.

NAME Hannah[2] (Paine) Appleton No. 244

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME William[1] Paine (158)

MOTHER'S NAME Anne[1] (------) Paine (159)

MARRIED PLACE DATE

"The Worshipful"
Samuel[2] Appleton

CHILDREN'S NAMES

Judith[3] Appleton (335), b. Aug. 19, 1653; m. Samuel[3] Wolcott (334) Mar. 6, 1678; she d. Feb. 19, 1741.

NAME Thomas[2] Burnham, Hartford, Conn. NO. 245

BORN, PLACE England. DATE 1617.

DIED, PLACE DATE June 28, 1688.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Anna[2] White, or Wright(?) (246) PLACE DATE 1639 (?)

CHILDREN'S MAMES William[3] Burnham (336), b. 1652; m. June 28, 1681, Elizabeth[3] Loomis (337). He d. Dec. 12, 1730; she d. Nov. 19, 1717

The name Burnham is spelled B-u-r-n-a-m- in England. The ancient seat of the Burnhams is in England, probably ~~xx~~ Hatsfield Court in Herefordshire, between Bromyard and Leominster; rebuilt in the 13th century on earlier ruins; remains of moat still traceable. The walls of the main part of the ruins now stand with the coat of arms over the entrance, similar to those preserved by the family in America.

Thomas[2] Burnham came to America from England by way of the Barbadoes, and settled first in Hartford, and later in East Hartford. He came because of religious scr-uples. He was a lawyer, and "a very determined character". He defended and saved a woman, indicted and about to be killed for blasphemy, by claiming the privilege of English law.

THE BURNHAM FAMILY. Rev. Mr. Pettigrew, d. 1889, Vicar of the Parish St. Leonard's, in a book, states that there are quaint tablets to the Burnams, an ancient and honorable family. The Parish Church and St. Leonard's may not be identical. In 1880, the tablets in the floor of the chancel of Ø St. Leonard's were removed to the Church-yard. The Lord of the Manor was buried in Church. William Burnham, Church Warden, was probably the last Burnham at Hatfield Court. There is a tablet to himself and wife. Their daughter Elizabeth, born 1698, married Francis Walker, to whom a tablet in St. Leonard's is erected,- "late of Hatfield Court". Later, the Court passed i nto the hands of the Geers, who were related by marriage to the Burnams. Sir Geer Cotterell was the last to hold it. Hatfield Court was built in Elizabethan style. It is now a ruin, covered with ivy. The coat of arms, over the main entrance, has been removed to the New Court, a mile or more distant,

NAME Anna[2] White, or Wright (?) No. 246)

BORN, PLACE DATE 1620.

DIED, PLACE DATE Aug. 5, 1703.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Thomas[2] Burnham XXXX(245) PLACE DATE 1639 (?)

CHILDREN'S NAMES William[3] Burnham (336), b. 1652; m. June 28, 1681, Elizabeth[3] Loomis, who was b. Aug. 7, 1655. He d. Dec. 12, 1730; she d. Nov. 19, 1717.

NAME Nathaniel[2] Loomis No. 247

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Joseph[1] Loomis (160)

MOTHER'S NAME Mary[1] White (161)

MARRIED Elizabeth[2] Moore, (248) PLACE DATE
dau. of John[1] Moore, who, in 1685, "was one of the patentees of the town of Windsor". (162)

CHILDREN'S NAMES Elizabeth[3] Loomis (337), b. Aug. 7, 1655; m. William[3] Burnham, June 28, 1681; she d. Nov. 19, 1717.

NAME Elizabeth[2] (Moore) Loomis No. 248

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME John[1] Moore (162)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Nathaniel[2] Loomis (247) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Elizabeth[3] Loomis (337), b. Aug. 7, 1655; m. June 28, 1681, William[3] Burnham (336); she d. Nov. 19, 1717.

NAME Thomas[2] Welles NO. 248a

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Gov. Thomas[1] Welles (146)

MOTHER'S NAME Elizabeth[1] (Deming) Welles (147)

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Samuel[3] Welles (338), father of Capt. Thomas[4] Welles. (425)

NAME John[1] Hollister

No. 249

BORN, PLACE Probably in England. DATE 1612.

DIED, PLACE DATE Apr. 1665.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Joanna[2] (Treat) Hollister (250) PLACE DATE
dau. of Hon. William[1] Treat, Sr. (142)

CHILDREN'S NAMES Elizabeth[3] Hollister (339), wife of Samuel[3] Welles, (338)

John[2] Hollister, prob. b. in Eng., 1612; sailed for America from Bristol, Eng., about 1642. His name is of record in Wethersfield, Conn., as early as 1642. He became one of the most prominent men in that town and the Conn. Colony; and represented the town many times in the Legislature.

NAME Joanna[2] (Treat) Hollister No. 250

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE Oct. 1694.

FATHER'S NAME Hon. William[1] Treat, Sr. (152)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED John[2] Hollister (249) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Elizabeth[3] Hollister (339), wife of Samuel[3] Welles. (338)

NAME Richard[2] Treat, 1st settler, Wethersfield. NO. (251)

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Joan[2] (------) Treat (252) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S, MAMES Lieut. James[3] Treat (340)

NAME Joan[2] (------) Treat of Wethersfield. No. 252

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Richard[2] Treat (251) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Lieut. James[3] Treat (340)

NAME John[2] Lattimer, 1st settler, Wethersfield. NO. 253

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Rebecca[3] Lattimer (341), mother of Jerusha[4] Treat (426).

NAME George[2] Hunn (Boston, 1635.) No. 254a

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE 1640 (?)

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Ann[2] ------ (254b) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES

George[2] Hunn, Boston, 1635; freeman 17 May, 1637; a tanner; had estates at Braintree, Mass., and on Long Island, Boston Harbor. His will was dated 25 May, 1640. He had a wife, Ann[2] ------, and sons, one of whom, Nathaniel[3], was bound out to James Johnson for five years.

NAME Ann[2] ——— No. 254b

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED George[2] Hunn (254a) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES "Sons", one of whom was Nathaniel[3]. See George[2] Hunn (254a).

NAME Abraham[2] Howe, Marlboro, Mass., 1660. NO. 255

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE June 30, 1695.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Hannah[2] Ward (256) May 6, 1657.
dau. of William & Elizabeth Ward.
(166 & 167)
(Wm Ward was a 1st settler of Sudbury, 1639.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

Joseph[3] Howe (351), who m. Dorothy[3] Martin (352).

THE HOWES FAMILY. John de Huse, the earliest one mentioned in this family, in 1066 A.D. received a grant of a manor in Berkshire, England. From him in unbroken line John Howys was descended.

The family settled in Norfolk Co., England, in 1457 A.D., reign of Henry VI, from which time Besthorpe was the family seat for seven generations. "Thorpe" is Old English for town or hamlet, and "Bes" is corruption of best, as it was an extremely fertile piece of land.

THE SUCCESSION OF BESTHORPE: John Howys, 1457. Robert Howys, 1508, date of will. Thomas Howys, 1555; coat of arms granted 1519, reign of Henry VIII. James Howys, son of Thomas, 1592. Robert Howys, son of Thomas, 1618, m. Ann of Caralton Rode, to which place he removed, and was succeeded at Besthorpe by eldest son. James, son of Robert, date unknown. Thomas, son of Robert, date uncertain, who m. Tabitha, dau. of John Roope, (here the name is spelled Howse,) of Morningthorpe, or Thorpe Hall Manor, which has since been the seat of the Howse family.

This place was settled in 1186 by Henry, son Jocelye, who had ½ it of the Vauxes, by the Abbot of Bury. ✓ Was sold to Gurness of Boyland Hall about 1412, in whose possession it remained till it came into the Roope family, prob. by marriage. In 1198 it was settled on Wido, (guido or guy,) who assumed surname of Thorpe.

It was the third son of Robert, viz., Thomas, who, with his wife Mary Burr, emigrated to America, and settled in that part of Yarmouth, now Dennis, on Cape Cod, in 1637.

(Over.)

John Howse, who died in 1663, served as sheriff for Norfolk Co., England, and altered spelling to Howes. This is said to have been caused by a mistake made in some important legal document, bearing upon the family estates.

The above is taken from "The Howes Family, Descendants of Thos. Howes, Yarmouth, Mass., 1637-1892, with some account of English Ancestry; by Joshua Crowell Howes, Dennis, Mass."

NAME Hannah[2] (Ward) Howe, Marlboro, Mass. No. 256

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME William[1] Ward (166)

MOTHER'S NAME Elizabeth[1] (------) Ward (167)

MARRIED Abraham[2] Howe (255) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Joseph[3] Howe (351), who m. Dorothy[3] Martin (352), dau. of Thomas[2] Martin (257).

NAME Thomas[2] Martin No. 257

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE Nov. 13, 1701.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Dorothy[3] Martin (352), wife of Joseph[3] Howe (351).

Thomas[2] Martin bought in 1684 the deed of the old Howe farm in Marlboro, Mass, called "Fairview Farm", which was 12 acres, between other lots owned by Thomas[2] Martin. He was probably the father of Dorothy[3] Martin, whose gr-andson was Thaddeus[5] Howe. (517)
(352)

Thomas[2] Martin, proprietor Ockoocangansett Plantation, d. Nov. 13, 1701.

NAME John[2] Fay of Marlboro, Mass. No. 261

BORN, PLACE England. DATE About 1648.

DIED, PLACE Marlboro, Mass., DATE Dec. 5, 1690, ae. 50. (?)

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED 1st, Mary[2] ------- (262) PLACE DATE
She d. in Watertown, about 1676.

He m. 2nd, Mrs. Susannah[2] (Shattuck) Morse,.....5 July, 1678.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

By 1st wife:-

John[3], b. Nov. 30, 1669; m. Elizabeth Wellington.

David[3], b. d. Aug. 2, 1676; interred in Watertown.

Samuel[3], b. Oct. 11, 1673; m. May 16, 1699, Tabitha Ward.

(354) Mary[3], b. Feb. 10, 1675; m. Mar. 26, 1696, Jonathan[3] Brigham. (353)

By 2nd wife:-

David[3], b. Apr. 23, 1679; m. May 1, 1699, Sarah Larkin.

Gershom[3], b. Oct. 19, 1681; m. Mary Brigham.

Ruth[3], b. July, 1684; m. June 28, 1706, ~~Benjamin Shattuck~~ Increase Ward.

Deliverance[3], b. Oct. 7, 1686; " Feb. 20, 1706, Benjamin Shattuck.

John[2] Fay embarked May 30, 1656, at Gravesend, on the "Speedwell, Robert Locke, Master; arr. Boston 27th June. His son John, ae. 8, was with him. In 1669, he was in Marlboro. His wife was Mary[2]-------. In 1675, he was in Marlboro, and was assigned to help defend the garrison in the house of William Kerley, in case of attack. He retired to Watertown for greater safety, and there buried his wife and one son. After the return of peace, he came back to Marlboro, m. Mrs. Susannah[2] Morse, 5 July, 1678. He d. Dec. 5, 1690; and on July 30, 1695, she m., as her 3rd husband, Thomas[2] Brigham (263), whose 1st wife was Mary[2] Rice (264). (See Thomas[2] Brigham 263)).

NAME Mary[2] ——— No. 262

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED John[2] Fay (261) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Mary[3] Fay (354), wife of Jonathan[3] Brigham (353).

NAME Thomas[2] Brigham NO. 263

BORN, PLACE DATE 1641.

DIED, PLACE DATE Nov. 25, 1717, aged 76.

FATHER'S NAME Thomas[1] Brigham (168)

MOTHER'S NAME Mercy[1] Hurd (169)

MARRIED Mary[2] Rice (264) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Gersham[3] Brigham (355), father of Joseph[4] Brigham (435).

Nathaniel[3] Brigham (361), father of Elizabeth[4] Brigham (438).

Thomas Brigham m. 2nd, Mrs. Susannah Morse. He settled on the "Warren-Brigham farm", in the southwest part of Marlboro, Mass.

This Mrs. Susannah Morse was formerly 2nd wife of John Fay (261). Her maiden name was Shattuck. Her father was William Shattuck, of Watertown, Mass. She was b. 1643; m. 1st, Joseph Morse;
2nd, John[2] Fay;
3rd, Thomas Brigham, July 30, 1695.

NAME Mary[2] Rice No. 264

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Henry[1] Rice (170)

MOTHER'S NAME Elizabeth[1] (Moore) Rice (171)

MARRIED Thomas[2] Brigham (263) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Gershom[3] Brigham (355), father of Joseph[4] Brigham (435).

Nathaniel[3] Brigham (361), father of Elizabeth[4] Brigham (438).

NAME Samuel[2] Bigelow No. 266

BORN, PLACE DATE Oct. 28, 1653.

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME John[1] Baguley or Bigelow (172)

MOTHER'S NAME Mary[1] (Warren) Bigelow (173)

MARRIED Mary[2] (Flegg) Bigelow (266) PLACE DATE June 3, 1674.

CHILDREN'S NAMES John[3] Bigelow (357), ~~illegible~~, father of Comfort[4] Bigelow (436).

NAME Mary[2] (Flagg) Bigelow No. 266

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Samuel[2] Bigelow (265), and was mother of John Bigelow (357).

CHILDREN'S MAMES John[3] Bigelow (357), b. May 9, 1675; m. Jerusha[3] Garfield June 12, 1696; d. Sept.8, 1769, aged 94 1/2 years!

NAME Thomas[2] Stow No. 269

BORN. PLACE England. DATE

DIED. PLACE Middletown, Conn.,- then a part of Hartford.

FATHER'S NAME John[1] Stow (174)

MOTHER'S NAME Elizabeth[1] ------ (175)

MARRIED Elizabeth[2] ------ (270) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES

1. Samuel[3], (359) b. 1645; he returned from Conn., and settled in Marlboro, Mass.
2. Nathaniel[3], b.
3. Thomas[3], b. 1650; settled in Middletown, Conn.

Thomas[2] Stow, born in England, was in Concord before 1640, whereh he had a family of at least three sons, Samuel, Thomas and Nathaniel. He and his brother Nathaniel owned 600 acres of land between Fairhaven Pond and the Sudbury line. Thomas sold his right in 1660 to Thomas Gobble and David Dean,- he having perviously moved to Conn. He probably left Concord about 1650, and moved to Middletown, then a part of Hartford. Beside his sons, he probably had daughters.

NAME Elizabeth[2] (------) Stow Roxbury, 1634. No. 270

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE 1638.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED ~~John~~ Thomas[2] Stow (269) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Samuel[3] Stow (359)

5 other children.

(See Thomas Stow (269)).

NAME Isaac[2] Howe of Marlbore, Mass. 271 NO.

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME John[a7] Howe "of Sudbury" (a730)

MOTHER'S NAME Elizabeth[a7]------ (a731)

MARRIED Frances[2] Woods (272) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Elizabeth[3] Howe (362), wife of Capt. Nathan[3] or Nathaniel[3] Brigham (361)..

Frances[2] Woods 272

NAME No.

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Isaac[2] Howe (271) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Peter[3] Howe (365), who m. Grace[3] Bush (366), and had Mary[4] Howe (440).

NAME John[2] Howe of Marlboro, Mass. No. 273

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME John Howe[1] (176)

MOTHER'S NAME Elizabeth[1] ------- (177)

MARRIED Rebecca[2] ------- (274) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Peter[3] Howe (365), who m. Grace[3] Bush (366), and and had a dau. Mary[4] Howe (440).

NAME Rebecca[2] ——— Marlboro, Mass. No. 274

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED John[2] Howe (273), PLACE DATE
son of John[1] Howe (176), and
father of Peter[3] Howe (365).

CHILDREN'S NAMES

NAME Abiel[2] Bush (275) of Marlboro, Mass. No. 275

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Grace[2] Barrett (276) PLACE DATE June 27, 1688.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Grace[3] Bush (366), who m. Peter[3] Howe (365).

1. Jonathan[3], b. Jan. 19, 1690; m. Sarah Randall.
2. Abiel[3], b. Mar. 28, 1691; d. Dec. 15, 1715.
3. Hezekiah[3], b. Feb. 16, 1698; m. Oct. 31, 1721, Abigail Joslin.
4. Grace[3] (366), b. May 3, 1696; m. Dec. 4, 1718, Peter[3] Howe (365).
5. John[3], b. July 18, 1699; m. Apr. 24, 1723, Martha Temple, and moved to Shrewsbury.
6. Joseph[3], b. Apr. 1, 1705; m. Mary -------.
7. Sarah[3], b. Oct. 17, 1709; m. Mar. 15, 1727, Moses Johnson.

Abiel[2] Bush was in Marlboro as early as 1690. He m. Grace[2] Barrett, July 27, 1688, who d. June 1, 1739, "aged almost 70". He resided in the north part of the town, on the line of Bolton, north of Feltonville.

NAME Grace[2] Barrett No. 276

BORN, PLACE Marlboro, Mass. DATE June 18, 1669.

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME John[1] Barrett (178)

MOTHER'S NAME Mary[1] Pond (179)

MARRIED Abiel[2] Bush (275) PLACE DATE June 27, 1688.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Grace[3] Bush (366), who m. Peter[3] Howe (365).

NAME Thomas[2] Sawyer No. 277

BORN, PLACE England. DATE 1616.

DIED, PLACE DATE Sept. 12, 1706.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Mary[2] (Prescott) Sawyer (278) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES (Ten in number.)

Thomas[3] Sawyer (367), b. 1648; captured by Indians, 16 Oct., 1705.

"Thomas[2] Sawyer, born in England in 1616, came from Rowley, Mass., and settled in Lancaster, Mass., in 1647. His wife was Mary[2] (278), daughter of John[1] Prescott (180) of Lancaster. He died Sept. 12, 1706, aged about 90 years, leaving ten children."-- Genealogy of the Sawyer Family.

NAME Mary[2] (Prescott) Sawyer No. 278

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME John[1] Prescott (180) of Lancaster, 1647.

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Thomas[2] Sawyer (277) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Thomas[3] Sawyer, Jr., (367), b. 1648; captured by Indians, 16 Oct., 1705.

NAME John[2] Houghton ~~of Berlin, Mass.~~ NO. (278a)

BORN, PLACE England, at Eaton Bray, Co. Bedford DATE Dec. 24, 1624.

DIED, PLACE Lancaster, Mass. DATE Apr. 29, 1684.

FATHER'S NAME John Houghton (182)

MOTHER'S NAME Damaris Buckmaster (183).

MARRIED Beatrix[2] ------ (278b) PLACE DATE About 1648-9.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

John[3] Houghton, 2nd, (369), father of Hannah[4] Houghton (442), and grandfather of Dea. Josiah[5] Sawyer (521).

John Houghton (278a) came to New England probably about 1647 to 1650, with his wife Beatrix, and cousin Ralph and his wife Jane. He had a very large landed estate in what is now Berlin, Clinton and Bolton, Mass. His ancestry in England resided in the Houghton Conquest House, Bedfordshire, England.

After the massacre in 1676, he removed to Woburn for some years His will, dated Apr. 8, 1684, was proved June 7, 1684.

NAME Beatrix[2] ------ No. 278b

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED John[2] Houghton (278a) PLACE DATE About 1648-9.

CHILDREN'S NAMES John[3] Houghton, 2nd, (369), who was the father of Hannah[4] Houghton (442), and grandfather of Dea. Josiah[5] Sawyer, (521).

NAME Ann[2] ——— (Farrar) No. 279e

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Jacob[2] Farrar (279b) PLACE England. DATE Before 1648.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

(See Jacob[2] Farrar (279b)).

NAME Jacob[2] Farrar No. 279b

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE Woburn, Mass. DATE Aug. 14, 1677.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Ann[2] ------ (279c) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Mary[3] Farrar (370), b. England, 1648; m. John[3] Houghton, Jr., (369) Jan. 22, 1671; d. Apr. 7, 1724, in her 76th year.

NAME Daniel[2] Warren of Watertown, Mass. No. 280

BORN, PLACE Nayland, Co. of Suffolk, England. DATE Bapt. 1628.

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Mary[2] (Barron) Warren (281) Watertown, Mass. Dec. 10, 1650.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

Mary[3], b. 1651; d. 1734.

Daniel[3], b. 1653.

Hannah[3] (?)

Elizabeth[3]

Sarah[3]

Susanna[3], d. 1678.

(378) John[3], b. Mar. 5, 1665-6; m. Mary[3] Brown (379), dau. of Jonathan[2] and Mary[2] (Shattuck) Brown, Mar. 22, 1682-3; d. Weston, July 11, 1703.

Joshua[3], b. 1668; d. 1760, aged 92.

Grace[3], b. 1671-2.

NAME Mary[2] (Barron) Warren No. 281

BORN, PLACE Waterford, Ireland. DATE Oct. 5, 1662.

DIED, PLACE Watertown, Mass. (?) DATE Feb. 13, 1715-16.

FATHER'S NAME ~~Jonathan[1] Brown (282)~~

MOTHER'S NAME ~~Mary[1] (Shattuck) Brown (283)~~

MARRIED	PLACE	DATE
Daniel[2] Warren (280)	Watertown, Mass.	Dec. 10, 1650.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

Mary,[3] b. 1651; d. 1734.

Daniel[3], b. 1653.

Hannah[3] (?)

Elizabeth[3]

Sarah[3]

Susanna,[3] d. 1678.

(378) John,[3] b. Mar. 5, 1665-6; m. Mary[3] Brown (379), dau. of Jonathan[2] and Mary[2] Shattuck Brown (282-3), Mar. 22, 1682-3; d. at Weston, Mass., July 11, 1703.

Joshua,[3] b. 1668; d. 1760, aged 92.

Grace,[3] b. ~~1~~ 1671-2.

NAME Jonathan[2] Brown NO. 282

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Mary[2] (Shattuck) Brown (283) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Mary[3] Brown (379)

NAME Mary[2] (Shattuck) Brown No. 283

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Jonathan[2] Brown (282) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Mary[3] Brown (379)

NAME Robert[2] Harrington, Prop., Watertown, Mass. NO. 284

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE Watertown. DATE May 17, 1707.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Susanna[2] George (285) PLACE DATE Oct. 1, 1648 or 1649.

CHILDREN'S MAMES

John[3] (382) m. Hannah[3] (383) Winter, Nov. 17, 1681; d. Aug. 24, 1741, at Waltham.

Daniel[3]

Benjamin[3]

Samuel[3]

Thomas[3]

Edward[3]

Joseph[3]

Susanna[3], m. Beers.

Mary[3] (399) m. John[3] Bemis (398), father of Samuel[4] Bemis (461).

Sarah[3], m. Winship.

Robert Harrington was the last name on the list of Proprietors of Watertown, Mass., 1642-4.

NAME Susanna[2] George NO. 285

BORN, PLACE DATE 1622.

DIED, PLACE DATE July 6, 1694.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Robert[2] Harrington (284) PLACE DATE Oct. 1, 1648 or 1649.

CHILDREN'S MAMES

John[3] (382) m. Hannah[3] Winter (383), Nov. 17, 1681; he d. Aug. 24, 1741, at Waltham.

Daniel[3]

Benjamin[3]

Samuel[3]

Thomas[3]

Edward[3]

Joseph[3]

Susanna[3], m. Beers.

Mary[3] (399) m. John[3] Bemis (398), father of Samuel[4] Bemis (461).

Sarah[3], m. Winship.

NAME John[2] Winter, Watertown, Mass. No. 286

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Hannah[3] Winter (383).

NAME Thomas[2] Wheeler NO. 288

BORN, PLACE England. DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE 1686.

FATHER'S NAME George[1] Wheeler (194)

MOTHER'S NAME Katherine[1] (------) Wheeler (195)

MARRIED Hannah[2] (Harrod) Wheeler (289) PLACE DATE 10 Oct. 1657.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

Hannah[3], b. 26 Oct., 1658; d. 12 Aug., 1659.

(386) Thomas[3], b. 1 Jan., 1659-60; m. Sarah[3] (387) Davis, dau. of Lieut. Simon[2] (290) and Mary[2] (Blood) Davis. (291)

John[3], b. 2 Sept., 1661; m. Elizabeth Wells, 25 June, 1684.

THOMAS[2] WHEELER, b. in old country, m. 10 Oct., Hannah Harrod (or Harwood, as the name is now spelled). He d. Dec. 1686, and his estate was administered at Boston, Sept. 21, 1687. An inventory of his estate is recorded in the Suffolk Register, X, 115, and begins: "An inventory of the goods and estate of Thomas Wheeler, late of Concord, deceased".

Hudson's History of Marlboro, p. 465 ff., says: Thomas[2] d. in Marlboro, 1721.

NAME Hannah[2] Harrod No. 287

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Thomas[2] Wheeler (288) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Hannah[3], b. 26 Oct., 1658; d. 12 Aug., 1659.

(386) Thomas[3], b. 1 Jan., 1659-60; m. Sarah[3] Davis (387), dau. of Lieut. Simon[2] (290) and Mary[2] (291) (Blood) Davis.

John[3], b. 2 Sept., 1661; m. Elizabeth[3] Wells, 25 June, 1684.

Lieut.

NAME Simon[2] Davis No. 290

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Mary[2] Blood (291) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Sarah[3] Davis (387)

NAME Mary[2] Blood NO. 291

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Simon[2] Davis (290) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Sarah[3] Davis (387)

NAME ------[2] Henshaw. No. 292

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME William[1] Henshaw (196) of Lancashire.

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Joshua[3] Henshaw (390).

NAME John[2] Bass, of Braintree, Mass. NO. 293 ~~287~~

BORN, PLACE DATE 1632.

DIED, PLACE DATE Sept. 12, 1716.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Ruth[2] Alden (294) ~~(288)~~ PLACE DATE 1657.

CHILDREN'S MAMES Joseph[3] Bass (~~392~~), b. May 10, 1665; m. Mary[3] Belcher (393) in 1688.

NAME Ruth[2] Alden

294
No. ~~388~~

BORN, PLACE

DATE 1634-5.

DIED, PLACE

DATE 12/8/1674.

FATHER'S NAME John[1] Alden ~~(290)~~ (197)

MOTHER'S NAME Priscilla[1] Molines (198)

MARRIED John[2] Bass, of Braintree. (293) PLACE

DATE 1657

CHILDREN'S MAMES Joseph[3] Bass (392), b. 5/10/1665; m. Mary[3] Belcher (393) 1688.

NAME James[2] Green No. 295

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES John[3] Green, "of the Hill", (394).

Ancestors of Sally[7] Green (708).

The name is spelled either Green or Greene.

NAME Thomas[2] Green of Malden, Mass. No. 296

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Samuel[3] Green (396), father of Martha[4] Green (458).

NAME Joseph[2] Bemis NO. 29?

BORN, PLACE England. DATE 1619

DIED, PLACE DATE Aug. 7, 1684.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Sarah[2] ------ PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES

Sarah[3]

Mary[3]

Joseph[3]

Ephraim[3]

Martha[3]

Joseph[3]

Rebecca[3]

Ephraim[3]

John[3] Bemis (39?), b. Aug., 1659, Watertown, Mass.; m. Mary[3] Harrington (39?); he d. Oct. 24, 1632.

NAME Sarah[2] (------) Bemis No. 299

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE About 1712.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Joseph[2] Bemis (298) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES

Sarah[3]

Mary[3]

Joseph[3]

Ephraim[3]

Martha[3]

Joseph[3]

Rebecca[3]

Ephraim[3]

(398) John[3], b. Aug., 1659, Watertown; m. Mary[3] (399) Harrington; d. Oct. 24, 1632, Watertown. (394)

NAME John[3] Ives, of Wallingford, Farmington and Meriden. No. 305

BORN, PLACE New Haven. DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME William[2] Ives, New Haven, 1639. (205)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES

John[4], b. Nov. 16, 1669; d. 1738.

Hannah[4], m. Joseph Boardman, Aug. 17, 1682.

Joseph[4], b. 1674; m. Esther Benedict, May 11, 1697.

Gideon[4], "The Mighty Hunter", m. Mary[4] Royce Feb. 20, 1700. (403) (404)

Nathaniel[4], b. May 31, 1677; m. Mary Cook Apr. 5, 1699.

Ebenezer[4], m. Elizabeth (?)

Samuel[4], b. June 5, 1696.

Benjamin[4], b. Nov. 22, 1699.

NAME Joseph[3] Royce, [illegible] No. 307

BORN, PLACE Wallingford, Conn. DATE Soon after 1671.

DIED, PLACE DATE Mar. 19, 1704 or 1707, aged 44.

FATHER'S NAME Robert[2] Royce (206)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Mary[3] Porter (308) PLACE DATE Oct. 1, 1684.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

Mary[4] Royce (404), b. Jan. 12, 1686; m. Gideon[4] Ives (403) Feb. 20, 1706.

NAME Mary[3] Porter No. 308

BORN, PLACE Wallingford. DATE ~~June 18, 1686~~

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Joseph[3] Royce (307) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Mary[4] Royce (404), wife of Gideon[4] Ives (403), "The Mighty Hunter".

NAME Stephen[3] Hopkins , Jr. No. 309

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Stephen[2] Hopkins, Sr., (207)

MOTHER'S NAME Dorcas[2] Bronson (208)

MARRIED Sarah Judd[3] (310) PLACE DATE 17 Nov., 1686.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Thomas[4] Hopkins (405).

NAME Sarah[3] Judd No. 310

BORN, PLACE DATE 1667.

DIED, PLACE ~~[illegible]~~ DATE May 11, 1693, æ ae. only 27.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Stephen[3] Hopkins, Jr. (309) 17 Nov., 1686.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Thomas[4] Hopkins (405), father of Benjamin[5] Hopkins (503)

NAME Nathaniel[3] Beckley NO. 311

BORN, PLACE DATE 13 Oct., 1652.

DIED, PLACE DATE 30 Oct., 1697.

FATHER'S NAME John[2] Beckley (211)

MOTHER'S NAME .....[2] Deming (212),
dau. of Hon. John[1] Deming (115).

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Comfort[3] Deming (312), 18 May, 1693.
dau. of Jehathan[2] Deming (213)

CHILDREN'S NAMES Mary[4] Beckley (406), b. 1696; m. Thomas[4] Hopkins (405)
1 Mar. 1717; d. 7 Mar. 1759, aged 63.

NAME Comfort[3] Deming No. 312

BORN, PLACE DATE 5 June, 1668.

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Jonathan[2] Deming, b.1639. (213)

MOTHER'S NAME Sarah[2] Graves (214)

MARRIED Nathaniel[3] Beckley PLACE DATE 18 May, 1693.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Mary[4] Beckley, b. 1696; m. Thomas[4] Hopkins (405) 1 Mar., 1717; d. 7 Mar., 1759, ae. 63 (406)

NAME Samuel[3] Steele

No. 313

BORN, PLACE

DATE 15 Mar., 1652.

DIED, PLACE

DATE 1710.

FATHER'S NAME John[2] Steele, Jr. (215)

MOTHER'S NAME Mary[2](?) Warner (216)

MARRIED Mercy[3] Bradford (314) PLACE

DATE 16 Sept., 1680

CHILDREN'S NAMES Eliphalet[4] Steele (407), b. 23 June, 1700; m. Catherine[4] Marshfield (408). Their dau., Rachel[5] Steele (504) was mother of Falla[6] Hopkins, (602).

NAME Mercy[3] Bradford gr.dau. of Gov. Wm Bradford. NO. 314

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE 1720

FATHER'S NAME Lieut. Gov. William[2] Bradford (217)

MOTHER'S NAME Alice[2] Richards (218)

MARRIED Samuel[3] Steele (313) PLACE DATE 16 Sept., 1680
of Hartford, Conn.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Eliphalet[4] Steele (407), b. 23 June, 1700.

Mercy Bradford had 5 sons and 2 daughters.

NAME Josiah[3] Marshfield No. 315

BORN, PLACE DATE 1665.

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Samuel[2] Marshfield (219)

MOTHER'S NAME Cathering[2] Gilbert (220)

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Rachel[3] Gilbert (316), dau. of Jonathan Gilbert (221). 1686.

CHILDREN'S MAMES Catherine[4] Marshfield (408)

NAME Rachel[3] Gilbert No. 316

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Jonathan[2] Gilbert (221)

MOTHER'S NAME Mary[2] Wells (222)

MARRIED Josiah[3] Marshfield (315) PLACE DATE 1686.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Catherine[4] Marshfield (408).

NAME Isaac[3] Parmele NO. 317

BORN, PLACE Guilford, Conn. DATE Nov.21, 1665.

DIED, PLACE DATE Jan. 13, 1749.

FATHER'S NAME John[2] Parmele (223)

MOTHER'S NAME Hannah[2] ------- (224)

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Elizabeth[3] Hiland (318) Dec. 30, 1689.
dau of George[2] Hiland or Highland. (225)

CHILDREN'S MAMES

Ebenezer[4]

Abraham[4] (409) b. May 18, 1692; m. Mary[4] Bishop (410) dau. of Daniel[3] Bishop (319) Dec. 10, 1715.

Joseph[4]

Elizabeth[4]

Sarah[4]

Isaac[4]

Andrew[4] (a weaver.)

Rachel[4]

Josiah[4]

ISAAC (John , John) PARMELE'S list in 1716 was 100 pounds 6s 6d.

NAME Elizabeth[3] Hiland or Highland. No. 318

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE Jan. 3, 1746.

FATHER'S NAME George[2] Hiland or Highland (225)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Isaac[3] (John[2], John[1]) Parmele, (317) Dec. 30, 1689.
of Guilford.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

Ebenezer[4], Abraham[4], Joseph[4], Elizabeth[4], Sarah[4], Isaac[4], Andrew[4], Rachel[4], Josiah[4].

Abraham[4], b. May 18, 1692; m. Mary[4] Bishop (410), dau. of Daniel[3] Bishop (319) Dec. 10, 1715.

Andrew[4] was a weaver.

NAME Daniel[3] Bishop of Guilford, Conn. No. 319

BORN, PLACE DATE 1665.

DIED, PLACE DATE Apr. 17, 1751.

FATHER'S NAME John Bishop (225-b)

MOTHER'S NAME Susanna Goldham (225-c)

MARRIED Hannah[3] Bradley, (320.) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Mary[4] Bishop (410), wife of Abraham[4] Parmele (409).

NAME Hannah[3] Bradley No. 320

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Daniel[3] Bishop (319) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Mary[4] Bishop (410), wife of Abraham[4] Parmele (409) and mother of Lieut. Abraham[5] Parmele, Jr., 1st settler of Goshen, (505) Conn., 1737.

NAME John[3] Stanley - Waterbury, Farmington. No. 321

BORN, PLACE Hartford, Conn. DATE Nov. 3, 1647.

DIED, PLACE DATE May 16, 1729.

FATHER'S NAME John[2] Stanley (226)
son of John[1] Stanley (134).

MOTHER'S NAME Sarah[2] Scott (227).
dau. of Thomas[1] Scott (135).

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Esther[3] Newell, (322)
dau. of Thomas[2] Newell (228),
of Farmington, Conn.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Nathaniel[4] Stanley (411), wwho m. Sarah[4] Smith (412).

NAME Esther[3] Newell No, 322

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE 1740.

FATHER'S NAME Thomas[2] Newell, of Farmington (228).

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED John[3] (John[2], John[1]) Stanley (321) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Nathaniel[4] Stanley (411), b. 1679; m. Sarah[4] Smith (412), and settled in Goshen, Conn.

NAME David[3] Hudson No. 323

BORN. PLACE DATE

DIED. PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME David[2] Hudson (229)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES David[4] Hudson (413)

NAME Josiah[3] Gilbert No. 326

BORN, PLACE DATE About 1628.

DIED, PLACE DATE Sept., 1689.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Elizabeth[3] (------) Gilbert PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Mary[4] Gilbert (418), b. Nov. 18, 1670; m. Simon[4] Willard (417) Feb. 12, 1690; and was mother of the first Daniel[5] Willard (509).

NAME Elizabeth[3] (------) Gilbert No. 327

BORN, PLACE DATE About 1632.

DIED, PLACE DATE Oct. 17, 1682.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Josiah[3] Gilbert (326)
of Wethersfield, Conn.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Mary[4] Gilbert, b. Nov. 18, 1670; m. Simon[4] Willard Feb. 12, 1690; d. Dec. 1, 1712.

"Dea."
Ebenezer[3] Deming

NAME

328
No.

BORN, PLACE Newington, Conn. DATE 1655.

DIED, PLACE DATE May 2, 1705.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Sarah[3] Grant (329) PLACE DATE July 16, 1677.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Ephraim[4] Deming (419), b. 1683; m. Hannah[4] Belden (420) Jan. 19, 1716; d. Nov. 14, 1742.

NAME Sarah[3] Grant No. 329

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

"Dea." Ebenezer[3] Deming, (328) of Newington, Conn. July 16, 1677.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Ephraim[4] Deming (419), who m. Hannah[4] Belden (420) Jan. 19, 1716. He was b. 1683; d. Nov. 14, 1742.

NAME John[3] Belden of Newingt-on, Conn. No. 330

BORN, PLACE DATE June 12, 1658.

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME John[2] Belden (235), son of Richard[1] Bayleden (144).

MOTHER'S NAME Lydia[2] ------ ~~(235x)~~ (236)

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Dorothy[3] Willard (331), dau. of Josiah[2] Willard (232). Apr. 24, 1657.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Hannah[4] Belden (420), b. Sept. 12, 1692; m. Ephraim[4] (419) Deming Jan. 19, 1716.

NAME Dorothy[3] Willard NO. 331

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Josiah[2] Willard (232), New Wethersfield.

MOTHER'S NAME Hannah[2] Hosmer (233)

MARRIED John[3] Belden (330) PLACE DATE June 15, 1682.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Hannah[4] Belden (420), b. Sept. 12, 1692; m. Ephraim[4] Deming (419) Jan. 19, 1716.

NAME (The 1st.) Capt. Robert[3] Welles, Newington. NO. 332

BORN, PLACE DATE 1651.

DIED, PLACE DATE June 22, 1714.

FATHER'S NAME John[2] Welles (237)

MOTHER'S NAME Elizabeth[2] Cur-tis (238)

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Elizabeth[3] Goodrich, (333) June 9, 1675.

dau. of "Ensign" William[2] Goodrich (239).

CHILDREN'S NAMES (The 2nd.) Capt. Robert[4] Welles (421), m. Dec. 12, 1706, Sarah[4] Wolcott, (422) dau. of Samuel[3] Wolcott, (334) of Wethersfield.

Capt. Robert[3] Welles, born in Stratford, Conn.,- upon his father's death, went to live with his grand-father, Governor Thomas[1] Welles (141), to be educated. That was about the year 1659, when young Robert was about 8 years of age. The Governor died two months thereafter, but Robert lived and died in Wethersfield, inheriting his grand-father's farm, covering the ground where the State Prison now is, and extending nearly a half mile farther north.

Robert was Capt. 1698-1701; Deputy, 1690-94, and often after till 1711; Member of Council, 1697; Commissioner, 1692-4; &c.

NAME Elizabeth[3] Goodrich NO. 333

BORN, PLACE DATE Feb. 17, 1698.

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME "Ensign" William[2] Goodrich (239)
of Watertown, Conn.

MOTHER'S NAME Sarah[2] Marvin (240)

MARRIED PLACE DATE

(The 1st.) Capt. Robert[3] Welles (332) June 9, 1675.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

(The 2nd) Capt. Robert[4] Welles (421), who m. Sarah[4] Wolcott (422), Dec. 12, 1706.

NAME Samuel[3] Wolcott, of Wethersfield. NO. 334

BORN, PLACE DATE Apr. 16, 1656.

DIED, PLACE DATE June 22, 1714.

FATHER'S NAME Henry[2] Wolcott (241)

MOTHER'S NAME Sarah[2] Newberry (242)

MARRIED Judith[3] Appleton (335), dau. of "The Worshipful" Samuel[2] Appleton (243). PLACE DATE Mar. 6, 1678.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Hannah[4] Wolcott (424), b. Mar. 19, 1684; m. Rev. William[4] Burnham May 18, 1704; d. Mar. 16, 1748. (423)

Sarah[4] Wolcott, who m. (the 2nd) Capt. Robert[4] Welles Dec. 12, 1706. (421)
(422)

NAME Judith[3] Appleton NO. 335

BORN, PLACE Ipswich, Mass. DATE Aug. 19, 1653.

DIED, PLACE DATE Feb. 19, 1741.

FATHER'S NAME "The Worshipful" Samuel[2] Appleton (243)

MOTHER'S NAME Hannah[2] Paine (244)

MARRIED Samuel[3] Wolcott (334) PLACE ~~Marx6,1678~~ DATE Mar.6, 1678

CHILDREN'S NAMES Sarah[4] Wolcott (422), who m. (the 2nd) Capt. Robert[4] Welles Dec. 12, 1706.

Hannah[4] Wolcott (424), b. Mar. 19, 1684; m. Rev. ~~Wm~~ William[4] Burnham (423) May 18, 1704; and she d. Mar. 16, 1748.

NAME William[3] Burnham No. 336

BORN, PLACE DATE 1652.

DIED, PLACE DATE Dec. 12, 1730.

FATHER'S NAME Thomas[2] Burnham (245)

MOTHER'S NAME Anna[2] Wright (?) (246)

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Elizabeth[3] Loomis (337) June 28, 1681.
dau. of Nathaniel[2] Loomis ((247)

CHILDREN'S MAMES Rev. William[4] Bur-nham (423), b. July 17, 1684; Harvard 1702; m. Hannah[4] Wolcott (424) May 18, 1704; d. Sept. 23, 1750.

"William Burnham had sons: Jonathan, born 1691, and David, born 1698; and by later marriage William born 1705, and Samuel born 1707."-- Letter from Albert Gilpin, Wethersfield, May 9,1873.

It is difficult, to harmonize this chronology.

Hinman says: "This was one of the best families in Wethersfield."

NAME Elizabeth[3] Loomis No. 337.

BORN, PLACE DATE Aug. 7, 1655.

DIED, PLACE DATE Nov. 19, 1717.

FATHER'S NAME Nathaniel[2] Loomis (247)

MOTHER'S NAME Elizabeth[2] Moore (248)

MARRIED William[3] Burnham (336) PLACE DATE June 28, 1681.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Rev. William[4] Burnham (423), first paster in Kensingt-on, Conn.; b. July 17, 1684; Harvard 1702; m. Hannah[4] Wolcott (424) May 18, 1704; d. Sept. 23, 1750.

NAME Samuel[3] Welles NO. 338

BORN, PLACE DATE 1630.

DIED, PLACE DATE 15 July, 1675.

FATHER'S NAME Thomas[2] Welles (248a)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Elizabeth[3] Hollister (339)
dau. of John[2] Hollister (249), Wethersfield. 1659.
m. 2nd, Hannah, dau. of George Lamberton,
- of New-Haven; no children.

CHILDREN'S MAMES Capt. Thomas[4] Welles (425)

Children:-
1. Samuel[4], b. 13 Apr., 1660.
2. Thomas[4], b. 29 July, 1662. (425)
3. Sarah[4], b. 29 Sept., 1664.
4. Mary[4], b. 23 Nov., 1666.
5. Ann[4], b. 1668.
6. Elizabeth[4], b. 1670.

NAME Elizabeth[3] Hollister NO. 339

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME John[2] Hollister (249)

MOTHER'S NAME Joanna[2] Treat (250)

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Samuel[3] Welles (338) 1659.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Capt. Thomas[4] Welles (425), b. July 29, 1662; m. 1st, Thankful[4] Root, dau. of John Root, of Northampton, Mass., Jan. 7, 1697.
m. 2nd, (426) Jerusha[4] Treat, dau. of Lieut. (340) James[3] Treat, of Wethersfield, May 17, 1705.

NAME Lieut. James[3] Treat, ~~Watertbury~~ Wethersfield. No. 340

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Richard[2] Treat (251)
1st settler,

MOTHER'S NAME
Joan[2] ------ (252)

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Rebecca[3] Lattimer (341)
dau. of John[2] Lattimer (253),
1st. settler, Wethersfield.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Jerusha[4] Treat (426), mother of William[5] Welles (513), and grandmother of James[6] Welles (607).

NAME Rebecca[3] Lattimer No. 341

BORN, PLACE Wethersfield. DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME John[2] Lattimer, (253) 1st, settler.

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Lieut. James[3] Treat (340) PLACE DATE
1st. settler, Wethersfield.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Jerusha[4] Treat (426), mother of William[5] Welles (513), and grandmother of James[6] Welles (607).

NAME Nathaniel[3] Hunn, NO. 342

BORN, PLACE DATE 1626.

DIED, PLACE Wethersfield, Conn. DATE Sept. or Oct., 1704, aged ab. 76.

FATHER'S NAME George[2] Hunn (255)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED	PLACE	DATE
1st, Sarah[3] ------	Boston, Mass.	
2nd, Rebecca[3] ------ (343)	Wethersfield(?)	

CHILDREN'S NAMES

By 1st wife,-

Sarah[4], b. 8 July, 1652.

John[4], b. 16 Jan., 1656; d. 1657.

Nathaniel[4], b. 1671.

By 2nd wife:-

George[4], b. Wethersfield, 24 Dec., 1682(?); d. 19 Dec., 1712.

Samuel[4], (427) b. 1671(?) m. 18 Aug., 1696, Sarah[4] (428) dau. of John[3] Dickes (344). He d. 1 Nov., 1738; she d. 6 Mar., 1753.

Nathaniel Hunn was a shoemaker; member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co., of Boston, 1662; according to Savage II, 499, is not heard of in Boston after 1669, but was in Wethersfield in 1673-1693; was twice married, 1st, to Sarah ------ and 2nd, to Rebecca[3] ------ (343).

NAME Rebecca[3] ——— No. 343

BORN, PLACE DATE [illegible]

DIED, PLACE Wethersfield, Conn. DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Nathaniel[3] Hunn (342) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES (See Nathaniel[3] Hunn (342)).

NAME John[3] Dickes (Same as Dix.) No. (344)

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE Wethersfield, Conn.. DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Sarah[4] Dickes (428), bapt. 10, Oct., 1686; m. Samuel[4] Hunn (427), 18 Aug., 1696; d. 6 Mar., 1753.

(We must not imagine, that she was necessarily baptized in infancy.)

NAME Joseph[3] Howe, Marlboro, Mass. No. 351

BORN, PLACE DATE 1661.

DIED, PLACE Watertown. DATE 1700, aged 39. Sept. 4,

FATHER'S NAME Abraham[2] Howe (255)

MOTHER'S NAME Hannah[2] Ward (256)

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Dorothy[3] Martin (352) 1688.
dau. of Thomas[2] Martin (257)

CHILDREN'S NAMES Joseph[4] Howe, Jr. (433), b. Feb. 19, 1696.
Five other children.

Joseph Howe owned the grist-mill at Feltonville, now Hudson, Mass.

NAME Dorothy[3] Martin No. 352

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Joseph[3] Howe (351) Dec. 29, 1687

CHILDREN'S NAMES Joseph[4] Howe, Jr. (433), b. Feb. 19, 1696;
m. 1st, Zeruiah[4] Howe. She d. Dec. 10, 1723
m. 2nd, Ruth[4] Brigham July 12, 1727; he d. Feb. 18, 1775. (434)

NAME Jonathan[3] Brigham

No. 353

BORN, PLACE

DATE Feb. 22, 1674.

DIED, PLACE

DATE

FATHER'S NAME Thomas[2] Brigham (263)

MOTHER'S NAME Mary[2] Rice (264)

MARRIED Mary[3] Fay (354)

PLACE

DATE Mar. 26, 1696.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Ruth[4] Brigham (434), b. Apr. 20, 1704; m. July 12, 1727, Joseph[4] Howe, Jr.; d.

NAME Mary[3] Fay No. 354

BORN, PLACE Marlboro? Mass. DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME John[2] Fay (261)

MOTHER'S NAME Mary[2] ------- (262)

MARRIED Jonathan[3] Brigham (353) PLACE DATE Mar. 26, 1696.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Ruth[4] Brigham (434), b. Apr. 30, 1704; m. Joseph[4] Howe (433) Feb. 20, 1722; d. Feb. 18, 1775.

NAME Gershom[3] Brigham NO. 355

BORN, PLACE Marlboro, Mass. (?) DATE Feb. 23, 1680.

DIED, PLACE DATE Jan. 3, 1749.

FATHER'S NAME Thomas[2] Brigham (263)

MOTHER'S NAME Mary[2] Rice (264)

MARRIED Mehetabel[3] ------ (356) PLACE DATE
Mehitable

CHILDREN'S NAMES Joseph[4] Brigham (435), b. Apr. 21, 1706; m. Comfort[4] (436) Bigelow Aug. 26, 1728; d. July 29, 1786.

NAME Mehitable[3] (------) Brigham No. 356

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE (Prob.) Marlboro, Mass. DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Gersham[3] Brigham (355) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Joseph[4] Brigham (435), b. Apr. 21, 1706; m. Comfort[4] Bigelow (436) Aug. 26, 1728; d. July 29, 1786.

NAME John[3] Bigelow No. 357

BORN, PLACE DATE May 9, 1675.

DIED, PLACE DATE Sept. 8, 1769, aged 94 1/3 years.

FATHER'S NAME Samuel[2] Bigelow (265)

MOTHER'S NAME Mary[2] Flagg (266)

MARRIED Jerusha[3] Garfield (358) PLACE DATE June 12, 1696.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Comfort[4] Bigelow (436), b. Sept. 23, 1707; d. 1755; wife of Joseph[4] Brigham ((435).

On the 15th of Oct., 1705, Mr. Thomas Sawyer, with his son, Elias Sawyer, and John Bigelow, were captivated at his garrisoned house, about the dawn of day. Mr. Sawyer's youngest son, about 14 years of age, escaped through a back window of the house.

The Indians treated Mr. Sawyer with much cruelty, but at length they arrived at Montreal. There Mr. Sawyer observed to the French Governor, that on the river Chamblee there was a fine seat for mills; and that he would build a saw-mill for him, provided he would procure a ransom for himself, his son, and Biglow. The Governor readily closed with the proposal, as, at that time, there was no saw-mill in all Canada, nor artificer capable of building one. He accordingly applied to the Indians, and obtained the ransom of young Sawyer and Biglow, without the least difficulty; but no sum would purchase Mr. Sawyer's redemption: Him (being distinguished for his bravery, which had proved fatal to a number of their brethren) they were determined to immolate. The victim was accordingly led forth, and actually fastened to the stake, environed with materials, so disposed as to effect a lingering death. The savages, surrounding the unfortunate prisoner, began to anticipate the horrid pleasure of beholding their captive writhing in tortures amidst the rising flames, and of rending the air with their dismal yells. On a sudden a Friar appeared, and with great solemnity held forth what he declared to be the key of Purgatory; and told them, unless they immediately released their prisoner, he would instantly unlock those gates, and send them headlong thereinto. Superstition prevailed, and wrought the deliverance of Mr. Sawyer: For they at once unbound him, and gave him to the Governor. In one year he compleated a mill, when he and Biglow were discharged. They detained his son Elias one year longer, to instruct them in the art of sawing and keeping the mill in order; when he was amply rewarded, and sent home to his friends; where his father and he both lived to a good old age, and and were gathered to their graves in peace.---- Copied from an old

History of the County of Worcester, by Rev. Peter Whitney, of Northboro, about 1800 A.D.

See Thomas Sawyer, Jr., (367).

NAME Jerusha[3] Garfield NO. 358

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE Jan. 16, 1758.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED John[3] Bigelow (357). PLACE DATE June 12, 1696.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Comfort[4] Bigelow (436), b. Sept. 23, 1707; m. Joseph[4] Brigham (435) Aug. 26, 1728; d. 1755.

After John[3] Bigelow's release from the Indians, his first born child was named Freedom, and the next one Comfort.[4]

NAME Samuel[3] Stow No. 359

BORN, PLACE DATE 1645.

DIED, PLACE DATE Feb. 9, 1721:

FATHER'S NAME John[2] Stow (269)

MOTHER'S NAME Elizabeth[2] (------) Stow (270)

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Elizabeth[3] ------

CHILDREN'S MAMES John[4] Stow (437), b. Mar. 30, 1696; m. Elizabeth[4] Brigham (438) Apr. 25, 1722; d. July 2, 1761.

Samuel Stow was in Marlboro, Mass., before 1684, and bought 20 acres of land for 6 pounds,- half money, half corn. He petitioned for a plantation in 1677. He served in King Philip's war.

NAME Elizabeth[3] (------) Stow NO. 360

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE June 17, 1737.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Samuel[3] Stow (359) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES John[4] Stow (437), b. Mar. 30, 1696; m. Elizabeth[4] Brigham (438) Apr. 25, 1722; d. July 2, 1761.

NAME Capt. Nathaniel[3] or Nathan Brigham

No. 361

BORN, PLACE

DATE June 17, 1761.

DIED, PLACE

DATE d. Feb. 16, 1747, aged 76.

FATHER'S NAME Thomas[2] Brigham (263)

MOTHER'S NAME Mary[2] Rice (264)

MARRIED Elizabeth[3] Howe (362) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Elizabeth[4] Brigham (438), b. ; m. John Stow[4] Apr. 25, 1722; d. Oct. 11, 1757.

NAME Elizabeth[3] Howe Marlboro, Mass. NO, 362

BORN, PLACE DATE Jan. 17, 1673.

DIED, PLACE DATE Mar. 29, 1733. Died kneeling beside her chair.

FATHER'S NAME Isaac[2] Howe (271)

MOTHER'S NAME Frances[2] Woods (272)

MARRIED Capt. Nathaniel[3] Brigham (361) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Elizabeth[4] Brigham (438), b. ; m. John[4] Stow (437) Apr. 25, 1722; d. Oct. 11, 1757.

NAME Joseph[3] Newton No. 363

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Abigail[3] (------) Newton PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Micah[4] Newton (439) of Southboro, b. Dec. 8, 1722;
m. Mary[4] Howe (440) Jan. 2, 1744.

NAME Abigail[3] (------) Newton No. 364

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Joseph[3] Newton (363) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Micah[4] Newton (439) of Southboro, b. Dec. 8, 1722; m. Mary[4] Howe (440) Jan. 2, 1744.

NAME Peter[3] Howe No. 365

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE Oct. 18, 1778, aged 84.

FATHER'S NAME John[2] Howe (273)

MOTHER'S NAME Rebecca[2] (------) Howe (274)

MARRIED Grace[3] Bush (366) PLACE DATE Dec. 4 or 24, 1718.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Mary[4] Howe (440), b. Apr. 25, 1726; m. Micah[4] Newton of Southboro Jan. 2, 1744.

NAME Grace[3] Bush

No. 366

BORN, PLACE

DATE May 3, 1696.

DIED, PLACE

DATE Dec. 10, 1770, aged 74 years, 7 months and 7 days.

FATHER'S NAME Abiel[2] Bush (275)

MOTHER'S NAME Grace[2] Barrett (276)

MARRIED Peter[3] Howe (365) PLACE

DATE Dec. 4 or 24, 1718.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Mary[4] Howe (440), b. Apr. 25, 1726; m. Micah[4] Newton of Southboro Jan. 2, 1744.

NAME Thomas[3] Sawyer, Jr. NO. 367

BORN, PLACE DATE 1648.

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Thomas[2] Sawyer (277)

MOTHER'S NAME Mary[2] Prescott (278)

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES William[4] Sawyer (441), who m. Hannah[4] Houghton (442) in 1700. These were the parents of Josiah[5] Sawyer (521), who made the famous leap of 15 or 16 ft.

Thomas Sawyer, Jr., born in 1648, was in the lineage of the Berlin Sawyers. He was captured by the Indians, while at work in his sawmill, on the 16th of Oct., 1705, together with his son Elias and Mr. John Bigelow of Marlboro, and taken t o Canada. They obtained their release in the following manner: both of them were ingenious mechanics, Sawyer a blacksmith, and Bigelow a carpenter. While at Montreal, they proposed to the French Governor, that, if he would procure their ransom, they would erect for him a sawmill, there being none at that time in Canada. The offer was accepted, they fulfilled their engagement; and after some delays, they were permitted to return to their friends.

For a longer account of their captivity and release, see John Bigelow (357).

NAME John[3] Houghton, 2nd. NO. 369

BORN, PLACE Prob. in Dedham, Mass. DATE 1650.

DIED, PLACE Berlin, Mass. DATE 2,3,1737, aged 86.

FATHER'S NAME John[2] Houghton (279)

MOTHER'S NAME Beatrix[2] ------ (279a)

MARRIED PLACE DATE

1st, Mary[3] Farrar (370), b. Eng., 1648, dau. of Jacob and Ann Farrar, (279b & 279c). Jan. 22, 1671.

2nd, at ae.75, he m. Hannah Wilder, ae. 72; in 1725 A.D.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Hannah[4] Houghton (442), who m. 1700, William[4] Sawyer (441), and was the mother of Dea. Josiah[5] Sawyer of Berlin, Mass. (521).

After the massacre of 1675, John and Mary (Farrar) Houghton, with her parents, fled to Woburn, Mass., where Jacob d. Aug. 14, 1677. In 1700, John bought the lands formerly owned by his father-in-law. He was an expert penman, and during nearly a generation was a leading man in Lancaster and vicinity. He represented the town in the General Court 14 years between 1693 and 1724. He was called "Justice Houghton", - the only magistrate in the town for many years after the re-building; a very skillful writer of legal papers. In 1704, he commanded a garrison house on the east side of the river Nashua, in Lancaster.

NAME Mary[3] Farrar No. 370

BORN, PLACE England, ~~prob~~ DATE 1648.

DIED, PLACE DATE (4/7) ~~June~~ Apr. 7, 1724.
ae. 76.

FATHER'S NAME Jacob[2] Farrar (279b)

MOTHER'S NAME Ann[2] ------ (279c)

MARRIED John[3] Houghton, Jr. (369) PLACE DATE 1/22/1671.

CHILDREN'S NAMES (See John[3] Houghton, 2nd, (369)).

NAME "Ensign" John[3] Warren NO. 378

BORN, PLACE DATE Mar. 5, 1665-6.

DIED, PLACE DATE July 11, 1703, at Weston. There interred.

FATHER'S NAME Daniel[2] Warren (280)

MOTHER'S NAME Mary[2] Barron (281)

MARRIED Mary[3] Brown (379), dau. of Jonathan[2] and Mary[2] (Shattuck) Brown (282 & 283). DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES John[4] (449) b. Mar. 15, 1684-5; bapt. 1688; m. Abigail[4] (450) Livermore June 2, 1708; d. Mar. 25, 1745, at Weston.

Jonathan,[4] b. Apr. 16, 1688; bapt. Apr. 27, 1688.

Daniel,[4] bapt. Sept. 1, 1689.

NAME Mary[3] Brown

No. 379

BORN, PLACE

DATE Oct. 5, 1662.

DIED, PLACE

DATE [illegible]

FATHER'S NAME Jonathan[2] Brown (282)

MOTHER'S NAME Mary[2] Shattuck (283)

MARRIED PLACE DATE

"Ensign John[3] Warren (378) Mar. 22, 1682-3.

CHILDREN'S NAMES "Ensign" and "Dea." John[4] Warren (449), b. Mar. 15, 1684-5; m. Abigail[4] Livermore (450), June 2, 1708; d. Mar. 25, 1745, at Weston, Mass.

NAME John[3] Harrington No. 382

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE Aug. 24, 1741, at Waltham.

FATHER'S NAME Robert[2] Harrington (297)

MOTHER'S NAME Susanna[2] George (298)

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Hannah[3] Winter (383), dau. of John[2] Winter (290), of Watertown. Nov. 17, 1681.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

Hannah[4], b. 1682; m. Hammond.

John[4], b. 1684.

Mary[4], b. 1687.

Lydia[4], b. 1689-90.

George[4] (451), who married Abiel Parker (452).

James[4], b. 1695.

Patience[4], b. 1697.

Ann[4], b. 1700.

Sarah[4], b. 1701-2.

Ruth[4], b. 1704-5.

Josiah[4] and Joshua[4], b. 1709.

NAME Hannah[3] Winter NO. 383

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE July 17, 1741.

FATHER'S NAME John[2] Winter (286) of Watertown.

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED John[3] Harrington (382) PLACE DATE Nov. 17, 1681.

CHILDREN'S NAMES (See John[3] Harrington, 382.)

NAME James[3] Parker, of Groton, Mass. No. 384

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Abiel[4] Parker (452), who m. George[4] Harrington (451).

NAME Ensign Thomas[3] Wheeler NO. 386

BORN, PLACE Concord. DATE 1 Jan., 1659-60.

DIED, PLACE DATE 2 Oct., 1734, aged 75.

FATHER'S NAME Thomas[2] Wheeler (288)

MOTHER'S NAME Hannah[2] Harrod (289)

MARRIED Sarah[3] Davis (387), dau of Lieut. Simon[2] and Mary[2] (Blood) Davis (290 & 291). PLACE DATE Nov. 13, 1695,

CHILDREN'S NAMES

Lieut. Thomas[4], b. 14 Aug., 1696. (453)

Sarah[4], b. 20 Dec., 1697; m. 25 Nov., 1718, Jonathan Hartwell.

Dorcas[4], b. 29 Mar., 1700.

Hannah[4], b. 19 Apr., 1702.

Mary[4], b. 3 Mar., 1704; m. 29 Dec., 1725, John Holden.

Thomas[3] and Sarah[3] Wheeler lived in what was called the "East Quarter", on the land which had been the site of the dwellingplace of his father, "Thomas Wheeler, Sr." This was on "the Bay Road", the way leading to Boston, and included probably the estate since occupied by Ralph Waldo Emerson.

Inscription on gravestones:-

H e r e l i e s
Buried ye Body
of Insgn Thomas
Wheeler who
Decd October
Ye 2d A D 1734
& in ye 75th
year of
His Age.

Here lies ye body
Of Ms Sarah Wheeler
Wife to Ensign Thomas
Wheeler; who
Decd August 5th
1728 in ye 63rd
Year of her Age.

NAME Sarah[3] Davis No. 367

BORN, PLACE Concord. DATE 11 Mar., 1665-6

DIED, PLACE DATE 5 Aug., 1728.

FATHER'S NAME Lieut. Simon[2] Davis (290)

MOTHER'S NAME Mary[2] Blood (291)

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Ensign Thomas[3] Wheeler (384) 13 Nov., 1695.
ae. 63.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Lieut. Thomas[4] Wheeler (453), who m. Mary[4] Brooks (454)

NAME Daniel[3] Brooks NO. 388

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Ann[3] Merriam (389) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Mary[4] Brooks (454), who m. Lieut. Thomas[4] Wheeler (453), and was the mother of Ames[5] Wheeler (527).

NAME Ann[3] Merriam No. 389

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Daniel[3] Brooks (388) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Mary[4] Brooks (454), who m. Lieut. Thomas[4] Wheeler (453), and was the mother of Amos[5] Wheeler (527).

NAME Joshua[3] Henshaw No. 390

BORN, PLACE DATE 1701.

DIED, PLACE DATE 18 Nov., 1781, at Leicester.

FATHER'S NAME Grandfather, Wi-lliam' Henshaw (196),

MOTHER'S NAME of Lancashire, England.

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES

Daniel[4] Henshaw (455), who m. Elizabeth[4] Bass. (456)
(or David)

NAME Joseph[3] Bass NO. 392

BORN, PLACE DATE 5/10/1665.

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME John[2] Bass (293)

MOTHER'S NAME Ruth[2] Alden (294)

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Mary[3] Belcher(393) 1688.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Elizabeth[4] Bass (456), b. 2 Feb., 1703-4; m. Daniel[4] or David[4] Henshaw (455) 1724.

NAME Mary[3] Belcher No. 393

BORN, PLACE DATE 8 July, 1668.

DIED, PLACE DATE 2 Nov., 1707.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Joseph[3] Bass (392) PLACE DATE 1688.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Elizabeth[4] Bass (456), b. 2 Feb., 1703-4; m. Daniel[4] or David[4] Henshaw (455), 1724.

NAME John[3] Green, "of the Hill". No. 374

BORN, PLACE Malden. DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME James[2] Green (295)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Samuel[4] Green (457), b. 1679; an only son; m. Martha[4] Green (458).

NAME Samuel[3] Green NO. 396

BORN, PLACE Malden, Mass. DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Thomas[2] Green (296)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Martha[4] Green (458), b. 1683; m. Samuel[4] Green (457).

NAME John[3] Bemis NO. 398

BORN, PLACE Watertown, Mass. DATE Aug. , 1659.

DIED, PLACE DATE Oct. 24, 1732.

FATHER'S NAME Joseph[2] Bemis (298)

MOTHER'S NAME Sarah[2] (-------) Bemis (299)

MARRIED Mary[3] Harrington (399), dau. of Robert[2] and Susannah[2](George) Harrington. (284 + 285) PLACE DATE 1680 (?)

CHILDREN'S MAMES

Berial[4], b. 1681.

Susannah[4], b. 1682.

Joseph[4], b. 1684; d. 1738.

John[4], b. 1686.

Mary[4], b. 1688.

Samuel[4], b. 1690; m. Sarah[4] Barnard (462), of Spencer. (461)

Lydia[4], b. 1692.

Hannah[4], b. 1694; d. 1700.

Jonathan[4], b. 1701.

Abraham[4], b. 1703.

Susannah[4] and Hannah[4], b. 1705.

NAME Mary[3] Harrington No. 398

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Robert[2] Harrington (284)

MOTHER'S NAME Susannah[2] George (285)

MARRIED John[3] Bemis (398) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES (See John[3] Bemis (398))

NAME Jonathan[4] Roberts. No. 401

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Elias[5] Roberts (501)

THE ROBERTS FAMILY.

The name Roberts is variously spelled, as follows: Robard, Robards, Robartes, Robbard, Robberds, Robberts, Robearts, Roberd, Roberds, Robert, Robertes, Robets, Robords.

Also Roberts, Robbins, Robinson, Roberson, Robertson and Robeson, were originally the same.-- (Pioneers of Mass., by Chas. Henry Pope, Boston, 1900; pub. by author, 221 Columbus Ave.)

I cannot now (1920) trace the family ~~further~~ farther back than Jonathan[4] Roberts, father of Elias[5]; but my cousin, Miss Mary P. Root, of Bristol, (descended from Gideon[6], Elias[5], Jonathan[4],) after diligent search, traced the family to the first settlement of this country; but unfortunately she and her family were killed in an auto mobile accident, 190 , and I could not find the data in her genealogical papers. From a great wealth of facts, I cull the following, as possibly shedding light on this problem.- J.H.Roberts.

Lord John Roberts, in 1643, was a Member of the House of Peers.[1]

John Roberts, in 1654, had recently returned from New Haven to England.[2]

John, Lord Roberts, was one of the charter members of the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel among the Indians, mentioned in the Charter obtained by that Society from Charles II in 1662.[3]

John Roberts, one of the later settlers of Hartford, 1682, married after 1674 Elizabeth, dau. of Rev. Samuel Stone.

There was a John Roberts of Simsbury and Bloomfield, 1688.

Gridley's Lane, (Boston,) from Belchers to Cow-lane, 1732, was described in 1708 as "the way from John Roberts' house in Cow-lane E'ly (easterly) by Capt. Bonner's into the rope-walk." Changed to Gridley St. about 1824.[4]

John Roberts and Thomas Roberts were among "Hampton Souldjers" under command of Capt. William Turner from the 7th Apr., 1676.[5]

Jonathan Roberts was a soldier in King Philip's war, 1676, among "Capt. Turner's men, as they came from Boston, and were taken (recorded) at Medfield, 1675-6."[6]

Jonathan Roberts, Lieut. 5th Co., 6th Mass. Regiment, Feb.

6, 1744. The Colonel of this regiment was Sylvester Richmond, Jr., Esq. They were in the expedition against Louisburg in 1746.[7]

Elias Roberts[6], of Waterbury, Conn., had a dau. Phebe, b. Apr. 27, 1756.[8] (Phebe may have been a sister of Gideon[6] (Elias[5], Jonathan[4]) Roberts, of Bristol,- the Revolutionary soldier.)

In Wilkes-Barre and Wyoming Valley, Aug. 1776, were the following tax-payers: Elias Roberd and Elias Roberd, Jr.,- in Kingston district.[9] (This Elias[5] Sr. was doubtless the son of Jonathan[4] Roberts, and father of Gideon[6] Roberts. This Elias[5] and his son Thomas[6] were massacred by the Indians in Wyoming Valley, July , 1778.)

AUTHORITIES FOR THE ABOVE.

1. See "Roberts" in the List of Pedigrees in William Paver's Consolidated Visitations in Yorkshire.
2. New Haven Historical Society, Ancient Record Series, Vol. I, p. 221.
3. History of Boston, Drake, 1630-1770; p. 317.
4. Ibid, p. 810.
5. Gen. Reg., XLI, 79.
6. " " " 78.
7. " " XXV, 259.
8. Memorial History of Hartford County, Conn.
9. Harvey's History of Wilkes-Barre and Wyoming Valley, Vol. II, p. 877.

"Ensign"

NAME Gideon[4] Ives, "The Mighty Hunter". (John[3], William[2]) NO. 403

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE Oct. 15, 1742, ae. 56.

FATHER'S NAME John[3] Ives, (305) of Wallingford, Farmington and Meriden.

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Mary[4] Royce PLACE DATE Feb. 20, 1706.

CHILDREN'S MAMES

Sarah[5], b. Sept. 8, 1708.

Jotham[5], b. Sept. 20, 1710; d. 1753, Sept. 2.

Amasa[5], b. 1712, Aug. 24,

Rhoda[5], b. Dec. 12, 1714.

Martha[5], b. Aug. 10, 1716.

Amasa[5], b. Nov. 15, 1718; d. Sept. 20, 1742.

Gideon[5], b. Sept. 24, 1722; m. Eunice Tuttle Oct. 17, 1745; and had Amos[6], Enos, Jerusha, Gideon, Sarah, Abner, Amasa.

Joel[5], b. Jan. 13, 1723.

Mary[5], b. Dec. 16, 1724; m. Moses Mitchel Apr. 11, 1745; their dau. Esther[6] Mitchel m. Moses Root, gr. grandfather of Mary P. Root[7] of Bristol, Conn.

Susanna[5], b. May 26, 1727; m. Elias[5] Roberts July 26, 1746; their son Gideon[6] was great-grandfather of both Mary P. Root[7] and James Hudson[7] Roberts.

Esther[5], b. Oct. 14, 1729.

Gideon[4] Ives lived at Wallingford before 1700, and afterward at Farmington.

NAME Mary[4] Royce (Joseph[3], Robert[2]) No. 404

BORN, PLACE Wallingford. DATE Jan. 12, 1686.

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Joseph[3] Royce (307)

MOTHER'S NAME Mary[3] Porter (308)

MARRIED "Ensign" Gideon[4] Ives (403) PLACE DATE Feb. 20, 1706.

"The Mighty Hunter".

CHILDREN'S MAMES (See Gideon[4] Ives, 403.)

NAME Thomas[4] Hopkins (Stephen[3], Stephen[2], John[1]) NO. 405

BORN, PLACE DATE 1692.

DIED, PLACE DATE 17 June, 1764, ae. 72.

FATHER'S NAME Stephen[3] Hopkins (309)

MOTHER'S NAME Sarah[3] Judd (310)

MARRIED Mary[4] Beckley (406), dau. of Nathaniel[3] and Comfort[3] (Deming) Beckley. (311 & 312) PLACE DATE Mar.1, 1717.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Benjamin[5] Hopkins, b. 1734; m. Rachel[5] Steele 27 Apr., 1758.

NAME Mary[4] Beckley (Nathaniel[3], John[2], Richard[1]) NO. 406

BORN, PLACE DATE 1696.

DIED, PLACE DATE 7 Mar., 1759, ae. 63.

FATHER'S NAME Nathaniel[3] Beckley (311)

MOTHER'S NAME Comfort[3] Deming (312)

MARRIED Thomas[4] Hopkins (405) PLACE Hartford. DATE 1 Mar., 1717.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Benjamin[5] Hopkins (503), b. 1734; m. Rachel[5] Steele 27 Apr., 1758.

NAME Eliphalet[4] Steele (Samuel[3], John[2], John[1]) No. 407

BORN, PLACE DATE June 23, 1700.

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Samuel[3] Steele (313)

MOTHER'S NAME Mercy[3] Bradford (314)

MARRIED Catherine[4] Marsfield (408) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Rachel[5] Steele (504), b. 1737; m. Benjamin[5] Hopkins 27 Apr., 1758.

NAME Catherine[4] Marshfield (Josiah[3], Samuel[2], Thomas[1]) No. 408

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Josiah[3] Marshfield (315)

MOTHER'S NAME Rachel[3] Gilbert (316)

MARRIED Eliphalet[4] Steele (407) PLACE Hartford. DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Rachel[5] Steele (504), b. 1737; m. Benjamin[5] Hopkins 27 Apr., 1758.

NAME Abraham[4] Parmele (Isaac[3], John[2], John[1]) No. 409

BORN, PLACE DATE May 8, 1692.

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Isaac[3] Parmele (317)

MOTHER'S NAME Elizabeth[3] Hiland (318)

MARRIED Mary[4] Bishop (410), dau. of Daniel[3] Bishop (319). PLACE DATE 1715.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

Abraham[5], b. 1717; "Lieut."; "The progenitor of all the Parmeles in Goshen, Conn."; m. Mary[5] Stanley (506), 1746; removed to Goshen, 1737, as first settler; Rep., 1769; Church member, 1791.

Mary[5]

Sarah[5]

Mindwell[5]

Lois[5]

Rebecca[5]

Silas[5]

Lucy[5]

Chloe[5]

Aaron[5]

Rebecca.[5]

Abraham[4] Parmele's list in 1716 was 40 pounds. He lived in Guilford, Conn., and never removed to Goshen.

NAME Mary[4] Bishop (Daniel[3],) No. 410

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Daniel[3] Bishop (319)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Abraham[4] Parmele (409). PLACE DATE 1715.

CHILDREN'S MAMES (11 children; see Abraham[4] Parmele (409); the eldest being Abraham[5] (505), a first settler in Goshen, Conn. There is an interesting story told about him.)

NAME Nathaniel[4] Stanley (John , John , John) No. 411

BORN, PLACE DATE 1679.

DIED, PLACE Goshen, Conn. DATE 1770.

FATHER'S NAME John[3] Stanley (321)

MOTHER'S NAME Esther[3] Newell (322)

MARRIED Sarah[4] Smith (412) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Mary[5] Stanley (506), a noted patriot in Revolutionary days; mother of Theodore[6] Parmele (603). She was wife of Abraham[5] Parmele, and had 10 children.

Sarah[4] Smith 412

NAME NO.

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Nathaniel[4] Stanley (411) PLACE Goshen, Conn. DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Mary[5] Stanley (506), wife of Abraham[5] Parmele (505), first settler of Goshen, Conn.

David[4] Hudson 413

NAME No.

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME David[3] Hudson (323)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES David[5] Hudson (507)

NAME Simon[4] Willard (Josiah[2], Maj. Simon[1], Richard[a1]) NO. 417

BORN, PLACE DATE 1660.

DIED, PLACE Newington. DATE Jan. 8, 1726-7, aged 66 years.

FATHER'S NAME Josiah[2] Willard (232)

MOTHER'S NAME Hannah[2] Hosmer (233)

MARRIED Mary[4] Gilbert (418) dau. of Josiah[3] & Elizabeth[3] (------) Gilbert. (326 & 327) PLACE DATE Feb. 12, 1690.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

Josiah[5], lived at Wethersfield; m. 1st, Hannah Montague; 2nd, Elizabeth Filer.

John[5], settled at Stockbridge; m. Margaret Smith.

Benjamin[5], d. unmarried.

Simon,[5] " "

Mary[5], " "

Mary[5], m. Jonathan Griswold.

Hannah[5], m. Jacob Whaples.

Ephraim[5], settled at Wethersfield; m. Lydia Griswold.

Daniel[5], (509) b. ~~[illegible]~~ 31 July, 1710, in Wethersfield; m. Dorothy[5] Deming (510), of Newington Parish; d. June 1, 1800, ae. 90.

NAME Mary[4] Gilbert (Josiah[3],) NO. 418

BORN, PLACE DATE Nov. 18, 1670.

DIED, PLACE Newington. DATE Dec. 1, 1712.

FATHER'S NAME Josiah[3] Gilbert (326)

MOTHER'S NAME Elizabeth[3] (------) Gilbert (327)

MARRIED Simon[4] Willard (417) PLACE DATE
son of Josiah[2] Willard (232) Feb. 12, 1690.

CHILDREN'S NAMES (Nine children; see Simon[4] Willard, 417.)

NAME Ephraim[4] Deming (Ebenezer[3], Hon. John[1], John[a7]) No. 419

BORN, PLACE DATE 1683.

DIED, PLACE DATE Nov. 14, 1742.

FATHER'S NAME Ebenezer[3] Demi-ng (328)

MOTHER'S NAME Sarah[3] Grant (329)

MARRIED Hannah[4] Belden (420) PLACE DATE
dau. of John[3] and Dorothy[3] (Willard) Jan. 19, 1716.
Belden. (330 & 331)

CHILDREN'S MAMES Dorothy[5] Deming (510), b. Oct. 21, 1716; m. the 1st Daniel[5] Willard (509) of Newington, Conn.; d. Sept. 8. 1787 (or 1788)(or Apr. 1, 1770?) Had 8 children.

NAME Hannah[4] Belden (John[3], John[2], Richard[1]) No. 420

BORN, PLACE Newington. DATE Sept. 12, 1692.

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME John[3] Belden (330)

MOTHER'S NAME Dorothy[3] Willard (331)

MARRIED Ephraim[4] Deming (419) PLACE DATE Jan. 19, 1716.

CHILDREN'S MAMES Dorothy[5] Deming (510), b. Oct. 21, 1716; m. the 1st Daniel[5] Willard (509).

2nd Capt.

NAME Robert[4] Welles (Robert[3], John[2], Gov. Thomas[1], Nathaniel[a7]) NO. 421

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME 1st Capt. Robert[3] Welles. (332)

MOTHER'S NAME Elizabeth[3] Goodrich (333)

MARRIED Sarah[4] Wolcott (422), of Wethersfield, dau. of Samuel[3] and Judith[3] (Appleton) Wolcott. (334 & 335) PLACE DATE Dec. 12, 1706.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

Sarah[5]

Robert[5] (511) the 3rd Capt. Robert[5] Welles, b. Sept. 7, 1710; m. Abigail[5] Burnham (512) Nov. 17, 1735; settled in Newington; d. Feb. 3, 1786.

Appleton[5]

Abigail[5]

Elizabeth[5]

Mary[5]

Josiah[5]

Christopher[5]

Hezekiah[5]

Martha[5]

Judith[5]

The 2nd Capt. Robert[4] Welles was Lieut. in 1714; and lived in Wethersfield.

NAME Sarah[4] Wolcott (Samuel[3], Henry[2], Henry[1], John[?]) No. 422

BORN, PLACE Wethersfield, Conn. DATE Apr. 6, 1656.

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Samuel[3] Wolcott (334)

MOTHER'S NAME Judith[3] Appleton (335)

MARRIED 2nd Capt. Robert[4] Welles (421) PLACE DATE Dec. 12, 1706.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

Sarah[5], b. Feb. 1, 1708-9; m. Jonathan Robins (or Robens).

Robert[5] (571), (3rd Capt. Robert[5] Welles) b. Sept. 7, 1710; m. Abigail[5] (572) Burnham Nov. 17, 1735; d. Feb. 3, 1786.

(Nine other children; see 2nd Capt. Robert[4] Welles, 421.)

The Rev. William Burnham (William, Thomas ,) 423

NAME NO.

BORN, PLACE DATE July 17, 1684.

DIED, PLACE DATE Sept. 23, 1750.

FATHER'S NAME William Burnham (336)

MOTHER'S NAME Elizabeth Loomis (337)

MARRIED Hannah Wolcott(424), dau. of Samuel and Judith (Appleton) Wolcott. (334 & 335) PLACE DATE May 18, 1704.

CHILDREN'S MAMES

NAME Hannah[4] Wolcott No. 424

BORN, PLACE DATE Mar. 19, 1684.

DIED, PLACE DATE Mar. 16, 1748.

FATHER'S NAME Samuel[3] Wolcott (334)

MOTHER'S NAME Judith[3] Appleton (335)

MARRIED Rev. William[4] Burnham (423) PLACE DATE May 18, 1704.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Abigail[5] Burnham (513), b. Sept. 14, 1713; m. the 3rd (3rd) Capt. Robert[5] Welles Nov. 17, 1735; She died Oct. 9, 1794.

NAME Capt. Thomas[4] Welles NO. 425

BORN, PLACE DATE July 29, 1662.

DIED, PLACE DATE Dec. 7, 1711, ae. 49.

FATHER'S NAME Samuel[3] Welles (338)

MOTHER'S NAME Elizabeth[3] Hollister (339)

MARRIED Jerusha[4] Treat (426) PLACE DATE

N.B. 1st, Thankful Root, dau. of John Root, of Northampton, ... Jan. 7, 1697.

2nd, Jerusha[4] Treat, dau. of Lieut. James[3] Treat (340), of Wethersfield,.... May 17, 1705.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

William[5] Welles (513), b. Jan. 12, 1706; m. Mary[5] Hunn, (514), dau. of Samuel[4] Hunn, of Wethersfield, 1758. (427)

Capt. Thomas[4] Welles settled in Newington.

Children:-

Thomas[5], b. 10 Jan., 1698.

Hezekiah[5], b. 12 Aug., 1701; d. Apr. 10, .

William[5] (513) b. 12 Jan., 1706; m. 1738, Mary[5] Hunn (514).

Wait[5], b. 4 Jan., 1708.

John[5], b. 10 Feb., 1710.

Ichabod[5], b. 12 Apr., 1712.

NAME Jerusha[4] Treat NO. 426

BORN, PLACE Wethersfield, Conn. DATE 1678 ?

DIED, PLACE DATE Jan. 15, 1754, ae. 75 +.

FATHER'S NAME Lieut. James[3] Treat (340)

MOTHER'S NAME Rebecca[3] Lattimer (341)

MARRIED Capt. Thomas[4] Welles (425) of Wethersfield. PLACE Wethersfield. DATE May 17, 1705.

CHILDREN'S NAMES William[5] Welles (513), b. Jan. 12, 1706; m. 1758, Mary[5] Hunn (514), dau. of Samuel[4] Hunn, (427), of Wethersfield; and settled in Newington.

(For other children, see Capt. Thomas[4] Welles (425.)

NAME Samuel Hunn, of Wethersfield and Newington, Conn. NO. 427

BORN, PLACE Wethersfield. DATE 1671.

DIED, PLACE Newington, Conn. DATE 1 Nov., 1738, ae. 67.

FATHER'S NAME Nathaniel[3] Hunn (342)

MOTHER'S NAME Rebecca[3] ——— (343)

MARRIED Sarah[4] Dickes (428), dau. of John[3] Dickes (344). PLACE Wethersfield. DATE 18 Aug., 1696.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Mary Hunn (514), m. 1738, William Welles (513).

1. Rebecca, b. 26 Aug., 1697.
2. Samuel, b. 26 Aug., bapt. 5 Nov., 1699; d. 1 Nov., 1738.
3. Sarah, b. 20 Oct., 1701; bapt. 17 Aug., 1701; d. 6 Mar., 1753.
4. Jonathan, b. 12 Jan., 1704-5.
5. David, b. 2 Sept., bapt. 3 Oct., 1708; d. 8 Sept., 1737.
6. Gideon, b. 12 Mar., bapt. 7 May, 1709-10.
7. Ebenezer, b. 18 Jan., d. 4 Feb., 1711-12.
8. George, bapt. 30 Sept., 1711.
9. Mary, b. 21, bapt. 26 Apr., 1713; m. 1738, William Welles (513); she d. 19 Aug., 1756.
10. Thankful, b. 24 June, bapt. 1 July, 1716.

(428)

Samuel[4] Hunn, b. 1671; m. Sarah[4] (428) dau. of John[3] Dickes (344), 18 Aug., 1696. (Dickes = Dix.) He d. 1 Nov., 1738, ae. 67. She was bapt. 10 Oct., 1686; d. 6 Mar., 1753. He was one of the first settlers of Newington Parish, and bought land there in 1696. He, with his brother Nathaniel, was in 1712 one of the petitioners for a separate church organization; and was one of a committee of 3, to raise funds for building the first meeting-house. In 1732, he was agent of the Newington Parish, and was prominent, as the church record shows, in all its affairs. The inventory of his estate was pounds 925-09-06.

NAME Sarah[4] Dickes (Same name as Dix.) No. 428

BORN, PLACE DATE Bapt. 10 Oct., 1686.

DIED, PLACE Newington, Conn. DATE 6 Mar., 1753.

FATHER'S NAME John[3] Dickes (344)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Samuel[4] Hunn (427) PLACE DATE 16 Aug., 1696.

CHILDREN'S NAMES (See Samuel[4] Hunn (427)).

NAME Joseph[4] Howe, Jr., of Marlboro, Mass. NO. 433

BORN, PLACE Marlboro. DATE Feb. 19, 1697.

DIED, PLACE DATE Feb. 18, 1775.

FATHER'S NAME Joseph[3] Howe (Sr.) (351)

MOTHER'S NAME Dorothy[3] Martin (352)

MARRIED	PLACE	DATE
1st, Zeruiah , who d. Dec. 10, 1723.		Feb. 20, 1722.
2nd, Ruth[4] Brigham (434)		July 12, 1727.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Thaddeus[5] Howe (517), b. May 30, 1733; m. Apr. 12, 1757, Levinah[5] Brigham; &c.; he d. Mar. 18, 1799. (518)

(Joseph Howe, Jr.)

He had one child by his first wife, and nine by his second. He was a large land-holder in ~~Marlboro~~ New Marlboro. "It appears, by a deed that I have in my possessi-on, that he bought the land on which I now live of Abraham Martin, it being the homestead of his father, Thomas Martin, Jr., (257 ?) who died in 1729. The deed is dated 1736; so it appears that my homestead has been in the family from that date. Joseph did not himself live here, but settled his son Thaddeus (517), my great grandfather, on it in 1757. The price paid for the land was 1530 pounds, and it has never been sold since."-- Elmer[7] Howe, son of William[6] Howe, and grandson of William Loring[7] Howe (705).

The land referred to is "Fairview Farm", Marlboro, Mass.

NAME Ruth[4] Brigham

No. 434

BORN, PLACE Marlboro, Mass. DATE 1694.

DIED, PLACE DATE Oct. 14, 1781, ae. 87.

FATHER'S NAME Jonathan[3] Brigham (353)

MOTHER'S NAME Mary[3] Fay (354)

MARRIED Joseph[4] Howe, Jr. (433) PLACE Marlboro, Mass. DATE July 12, 1727.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Thaddeus[5] Howe (517), b. May 30, 1733; m. Apr. 12, 1757, Levinah[5] Brigham (518), dau. of Joseph[4] and Comfort[4] (Bigelow) Brigham (435 & 436). For other children, see Joseph[4] Howe, Jr., (433).

NAME Joseph[4] Brigham NO. 435

BORN, PLACE Marlboro, Mass. DATE Apr. 21, 1706.

DIED, PLACE " " DATE July 29, 1786.

FATHER'S NAME Gersham[3] Brigham (355)

MOTHER'S NAME Mehitable[3] ——— (356)

MARRIED Comfort[4] Bigelow (436) PLACE Marlboro, Mass. DATE Aug. 26, 1728.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Levinah[5] Brigham (518), or Lavina, Levina, Levina; b. July 10, 1733; m. Thaddeus[5] Howe (517), Apr. 12, 1757; d. Aug. 1784.

NAME Comfort[4] Bigelow No. 436

BORN, PLACE Marlboro, Mass. DATE Sept. 23, 1707.

DIED, PLACE " " DATE 1755.

FATHER'S NAME John[3] Bigelow (357) "captured".

MOTHER'S NAME Jerusha[3] Garfield (358)

MARRIED Joseph[4] Brigham (435) PLACE Marlboro. DATE Aug. 28, 1728.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Lavinah[5] Brigham (518), or Lavina, Levina, Lovina; b. July 10, 1733; m. Thaddeus[5] Howe (517), Apr. 12, 1757; d. Aug. 1784.

NAME John[4] Stow, Sr. NO. 437

BORN, PLACE Marlboro, Mass. DATE Mar. 30, 1696.

DIED, PLACE DATE July 2, 1761.

FATHER'S NAME Samuel[3] Stow (359)

MOTHER'S NAME Elizabeth[3] ------ (360)

MARRIED Elizabeth[4] Brigham (438), dau. of Nathaniel[3] (or Nathan) Brigham (361) and Elizabeth[3] (Howe) Brigham (362). PLACE Marlboro. DATE Apr. 25, 1722.

CHILDREN'S NAMES John[5] Stow, Jr., (519), b. Nov. 17, 1740; m. Grace[5] Newton (520), June 4, 1766.

Children:-

1. Elizabeth, b. July 17, 1723; m. May 20, 1752, John Eager; d. 1801.
2. Manasseh, b. Nov. 8, 1724; m. Nov. 17, 1747, Dinah Morse; & d. 1776; (and removed South.
3. Hannah, b. July 14, 1726; m. Nov. 26, 1745, Beriah Ward.
4. Miriam, b. Jan. 7, 1729; d. July 7, 1741.
5. Mary, b. Sept. 2, 1730; m. June 9, 1752; Asa Howe, of Petersham.
6. Keziah, b. Sept. 8, 1732; m. Nov. 27, 1755, Abner Morse; & d. 1823.
7. Abigail, b. Aug. 7, 1734; m. Dec. 26, 1753, Ebenezer Hager; & d. 1823.
8. Ephraim, b. Mar. 30, 1736; d. Oct. 19, 1752.
9. Sarah, b. Apr. 4, 1738; m. Feb. 12, 1761, Wm Hager; & d. Dec. 17, 1804.
10. John, b. Nov. 17, 1740; m. June 4, 1766, Grace Newton.

The will of John[4] Stow, Sr., mentions his sons Manasseh & John, and daughters Elizabeth Eager, Hannah Ward, Mary Howe, Keziah Morse, Abigail Hager, and Sarah Hager. Manasseh was of Southborough.

NAME Elizabeth[4] Brigham No. 438

BORN, PLACE Marlboro, Mass. DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE Oct. 11, 1757.

FATHER'S NAME Nathaniel[3] or Nathan Brigham (361)

MOTHER'S NAME Elizabeth[3] Howe (362)

MARRIED John[4] Stow, Sr. (437) PLACE Marlboro. DATE Apr. 25, 1722.

CHILDREN'S NAMES John[5] Stow, Jr. (519), b. Nov. 17, 1740; and others; see John[4] Stow, Sr., (437).

NAME Micah[4] Newton

No. 439

BORN, PLACE Southboro, Mass. DATE Dec. 8, 1722.

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Joseph[3] Newton (363)

MOTHER'S NAME Abigail[3] ------ (364)

MARRIED Mary[4] Howe (440), dau of Peter[3] Howe and Grace[3] (Bush) Howe (365 & 366). PLACE DATE Jan. 2, 1744.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Grace[5] Newton (520), b. June 12, 1746; m. John[5] Stow, Jr. June 4, 1766.

NAME Mary[4] Howe No. 440

BORN, PLACE Marlboro, Mass. DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Peter[3] Howe (365)

MOTHER'S NAME Grace[3] Bush (366)

MARRIED Micah[4] Newton (439) PLACE Marlboro. DATE Jan. 2, 1744.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Grace[5] Newton (520), b. June 12, 1746; m. John[5] Stow, Jr., June 4, 1766. (519)

NAME William[4] Sawyer

No. 441

BORN, PLACE Berlin, Mass. DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Thomas[3] Sawyer, Jr. (367)

MOTHER'S NAME "captured".

MARRIED Hannah[4] Houghton (442), dau of John[3] Houghton, 2nd, (369) PLACE DATE 1700.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Had 12 children, 7 sons and 5 daughters.

(521) Dea. Josiah[5] Sawyer, b. 1714; m. 1st, Sarah[5] Fairbanks, 1738; m. 2nd, Mary Tocker, 1763; he (522) leaped a famous leap of 16 feet; he d. July 3, 1805.

NAME Hannah[4] Houghton NO. 442

BORN, PLACE Berlin, Mass. DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME John[3] Houghton, 2nd (369)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED William[4] Sawyer (441) PLACE Berlin. DATE 1700.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Dea. Josiah[5] Sawyer (521), who made the famous leap of 16 feet; b. 1714; m. 1st, Sarah[5] Fairbanks (522), 1738; m.2nd Mary Tucker, 1763; d. July 3, 1805.

In all, 12 children, 7 sons and 5 daughters.

Ensign & Deacon

NAME John[4] Warren, of Watertown, Mass. ~~of Weston, Mass.~~ NO. 449

BORN, PLACE Watertown, Mass. DATE Mar. 15, 1684-5.

DIED, PLACE Weston, Mass. DATE Mar. 25, 1745. Interred in Weston, Mas

FATHER'S NAME Ensign John[3] Warren (378)

MOTHER'S NAME Mary[3] Brown (379)

MARRIED Abigail[4] Livermore (450) PLACE DATE June 2, 1708.

CHILDREN'S MAMES Ebenezer[5] Warren (525), of Leicester, Mass., b. ~~1714~~ 1714; m. Lydia[5] Harrington (526).

Children:-

1. Sarah[5], b. 1705 (?) m. Samuel Harrington.
2. Mary[5], b. 1709.
3. Anna[5], m. ------ Fiske.
4. John.[5]
5. Josiah.[5]
6. Isaac[5], b. 1716-7
7. Elisha[5], bapt. 1718.
8. Ebenezer[5], b. June (?) 23, 1719; m. Nov. 23, 1744, Lydia[5] Harrington; d. Oct. 4, 1800, ae 81 years and 1 month; interred in Raw Cemetery, Leicester. (526)
9. Abigail[5], b. 1725.(?)
10. Abijah[5], b. 1721.
11. Prudence[5], b. 1724; m. ~~1747~~ Thaddeus Bond.
12. Lydia[5], b. 1728; m. 1747, Joseph Bigelow, Jr.

NAME Abigail[4] Livermore NO. 450

BORN, PLACE Watertown, Mass. DATE 1683.

DIED, PLACE DATE Oct. 31, 1743. Interred in Weston.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Ensign and Deacon John[4] Warren (449), of Weston, Mass. PLACE DATE June 2, 1708.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Ebenezer[5] Warren (525), of Leicester, Mass., b.1734.

NAME George[4] Harrington NO. 451

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE Will filed 15 Oct., 1760.

FATHER'S NAME John[3] Harrington (382)

MOTHER'S NAME Hannah[3] Winter (383)

MARRIED Abiel[4] Parker (452), dau. of James[3] Parker, of Groton, Mass. PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES

1. Abigail[5], m. Rolf.
2. Hannah[5], b. 1714-5; m. Whitney.
3. Abiel[5].
4. George[5].
5. Thankful[5], m. Cutting.
6. Mary[5], b. 1722; m. Headly.
7. Grace[5], b. 1723-4; m. Joseph Wilson.
8. Joshua[5], b. 1725-6.
(526) 9. Lydia[5], b. 1727-8; (Mother of Elijah[6] Warren (613)); m. Ebenezer[5] Warren (525), of Leicester, Mass.
10. Phineas[5], b. 1729-30; d. the following Jan.
11. Phineas[5], b. 1730-31.
(532) 12. Ruth[5], b. 1732; m. Nathaniel Bemis[5] (531) of Spencer, Mass.
13. Prudence[5], b. 1734; m. Benjamin Converse.
14. Mary[5], m. Thomas Bridge, of Spencer, Mass.

NAME Abiel[4] Parker No. 452

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE May 25, 17

FATHER'S NAME James[3] Parker, of Groton, Mass.

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES 14 children; see George[4] Harrington, (451).

NAME Lieut. & Deacon Thomas[4] Wheeler No. 453

BORN, PLACE Concord, Mass. DATE 14 Aug., 1696.

DIED, PLACE Hardwick, Mass. DATE 31 Jan., 1769.

FATHER'S NAME Thomas[3] Wheeler (386)

MOTHER'S NAME Sarah[3] Davis (387)

MARRIED 1st, / Mary[4] Brooks (454), dau. of Daniel[3] and Ann[3] (Merriam) Brooks (388 & 389). PLACE DATE

2nd, Susannah[4] ------; who d. in Worcester, 23 Sept., 1760, ae. 58.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

1. Thomas[5], b. Concord, 6 Feb., 1722-3; d. in Acton, 14 Jan., 1736-7; bur. in Concord.
2. Mary[5], b. in Concord, 7 July, 1726.
3. Daniel[5], b. in Concord, 1728-9.
4. Charles[5], b. 13 Feb., 1730-31; unmarried; was a physician, but d. young, in Worcester, 3 June, 1761.
5. Amos[5], b. July, 1733; m. Mary Belcher[5] Henshaw, 2 May, 1762. He d. 20 Nov., 1820. (527) (528)
6. Nathan[5], b. 15 Sept., 1735.
7. Sarah[5], b. in Acton, Jan. 8, 1736-7.
8. Thomas[5], b. ,, ,, 22 Mar., 1738-9.

Thomas ~~Warren~~ Wheeler appears to have sold out his possessions in the old part of Concord on 13 Dec., 1722, and to have removed to the "village", or "new grant", which was afterward, in 1735, set off as Acton, Mass. He was the first Town Clerk of Acton, in 1735-6; he was also a member of the board of selectmen the same years. He moved to Worcester 22 Mar., 1739 and 18 May, 1740. His dismissal between from the church in Acton to that in Worcester was dated 22 Mar., 1741. He was selectman in Worcester in 1743-5, 1749, 1751, 1753; Deacon of the first church in Worcester, 14 Jan., 1748, till his death in 1769.

In Worcester, he resided upon his farm, which adjoined the Leicester line, on the old road to Leicester.

Soon after the marriage of his son Amos in 1762, he went to Hardwick, Mass., where three of his sons lived, and he died there 31 Jan., 1769. His grave-stone is still (1892) seen in Hardwick, though much worn, and with its inscription nearly obliterated.

Deacon Wheeler was evidently a man of considerable wealth, as is shown by conveyances of property from and to him, recorded in the Middlesex and in the Worcester Registry of Deeds.

NAME Mary[4] Brooks No. 454

BORN, PLACE Concord, ~~2nd Mar. 1699~~ DATE 2 Mar., 1699-1700

DIED, PLACE Worcester. DATE 23 Sept., 1740, ae. ~~58~~ 40.

FATHER'S NAME Daniel[3] Brooks (388)

MOTHER'S NAME Ann[3] Meriam (389)

MARRIED Lieut. & Dea. Thomas[4] Wheeler (453). PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES (See Thomas[4] Wheeler (453)).

NAME Daniel[4] Henshaw, (or, David Henshaw.) NO. 455

BORN, PLACE DATE 1701.

DIED, PLACE DATE 18 Nov., 1781.

FATHER'S NAME Joshua[3] Henshaw (390)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Elizabeth[4] Bass (456) 1724.
dau. of Joseph[3] Bass and Mary[3] Belcher,
(392 & 393).

CHILDREN'S NAMES

Mary Belcher[5] Henshaw (528); m. 2 May, 1762, Amos[5] Wheeler (527). She was b. in Boston, 20 June, 1739; and d. 20 Nov., 1824.

NAME Elizabeth[4] Bass NO. 456

BORN, PLACE DATE 2 Feb., 1703-4.

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Joseph[3] Bass (392)

MOTHER'S NAME Mary[3] Belcher (393)

MARRIED Daniel[4] (or David) Henshaw (455) PLACE DATE 1724.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Mary Belcher[5] Henshaw (528), b. in Boston, 20 June, 1739; m. 2 May, 1762, Amos[5] Wheeler. She d. 20 Nov., 1824.

NAME Samuel[4] Green NO. 457

BORN, PLACE Malden, Mass. DATE 1679.

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME John[3] Green, "of the Hill". (394)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Martha[4] Green (458) PLACE DATE
dau. of Samuel[3] Green (396) Malden, Mass.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Timothy[5] Green (529), b. in Malden, 10 Oct., 1709; removed to Leicester; m. 1st, Dorothy[5]------; m. 2nd, 10 June, 1755, Sarah[5] Cook; & m. 3rd, Elizabeth[5]------. He d. 1794.

NAME Martha[4] Green NO. 458

BORN, PLACE Malden, Mass. DATE 1683.

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Samuel[3] Green (396)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Samuel Green[4] (457) PLACE Malderm Mass. DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Timothy[5] Green (529), b. in Malden, 10 Oct., 1709; removed to Leicester; m. 1st, Dorothy[5] -----; m. 2nd, 10 June, 1755, Sarah[5] Cook, of Worcester; & m. 3rd, Elizabeth[5] -----. He d. 1794.

NAME Samuel[4] Bemis No. 461

BORN, PLACE Spencer, Mass. DATE 1690.

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME John[3] Bemis (398)

MOTHER'S NAME Mary[3] Harrington, (399)

MARRIED Sarah[4] Barnard (462) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES

1. Samuel[5], b. 1716.
2. Edmund[5], b. 1720.
3. William[5], b. 1722.
(531) 4. Nathaniel[5], b. 1723 or 1725; m. Ruth[5] Harrington (532), Jan. 10, 1753; d. Jan. , 1784.
5. Sarah[5], b. 1727.
6. Joshua[5], b. 1729.
7. Elizabeth[5], b. 1732.
8. Jonas[5], b. 1737.

NAME Sarah[4] Barnard NO. 462

BORN, PLACE Spencer, Mass. DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE Sept. 30, 1756.

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Samuel[4] Bemis (461) PLACE Spencer. DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES (See Samuel[4] Bemis (461).

NAME Elias[5] Roberts No. 501

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE Wilkes-Barre, Penn. DATE July 3, 1778.

FATHER'S NAME Jonathan[4] Roberts (401)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Gideon[6] Roberts (601), of Bristol, Conn.
Elias Roberts, in Va.?
Thomas[6] Roberts.

Elias[5] and his son Thomas[6] were killed by the Indians in the Wyoming Valley massacre, July 3, 1778.

NAME Susanna[5] Ives No. 502

BORN, PLACE DATE May 26, 1727.

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Gideon[4] Ives (403)

MOTHER'S NAME Mary[4] Royce (404)

MARRIED Elias[5] Roberts (501) PLACE DATE July 26, 1746.

CHILDREN'S MAMES (See Elias[5] ~~Gideon~~ Roberts (501))

NAME Benjamin[5] Hopkins NO. 503

BORN, PLACE Hartford, Conn. DATE 1734

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Thomas[4] Hopkins (405)

MOTHER'S NAME Mary[4] Beckley (406)

MARRIED Rachel[5] Steele (504) PLACE Hartford. DATE 27 Apr., 1758

CHILDREN'S NAMES FALLA[6] HOPKINS (602), b. 23 Apr., 1759; m. Gideon[6] Roberts 25 Sept., 1777.

NAME Rachel[5] Steele NO. 504

BORN, PLACE Hartford, Conn. DATE 1737.

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Eliphalet[4] Steele (407)

MOTHER'S NAME Catherine[4] Marshfield (408)

MARRIED Benjamin[5] Hopkins (503) PLACE Hartford. DATE 27 Apr., 1758.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Falla[6] Hopkins (602), b. 23 Apr., 1759; m. Gideon[6] Roberts 25 Sept., 1777.

Lieut.

NAME Abraham[5] Parmele, Goshen, Conn., 1737. NO. 505

BORN, PLACE Guilford, Conn. DATE Apr. 28, 1717.

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Abraham[4] Parmele (409)

MOTHER'S NAME Mary[4] Bishop (410)

MARRIED Mary[5] Stanley (506) dau. of Nathaniel[4] and Sarah[4] (Smith) Stanley (411 & 412). PLACE Goshen, Conn. DATE 3 May, 1746.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Ten children, two in the Gospel ministry.

Mrs. Parmele was a consistent church member. Her husband united wwith the church Nov. 1747 or Jan. 1748, and was deemed a man of sound piety and evangelical sentiments. Physically, he was large built and powerful. He came from Guilford, as one of the first settlers of Goshen, Conn. His father was the original proprietor, but never went there to live. The son's house was built about 130 rods from the pond road. The first year, Abraham labored on this lot alone, but boarded with his uncle, Deacon Nathaniel Baldwin, of East St. The next year he had a wigwam, and boarded himself; and he had a bed too, for, returning from Guilford i-n the spring of that year, he brought with him a bag of grass-seed, which was far more elastic and downy than the floor of his cabin. On this he reposed at night, secure from the wolves that howled around his tenement. It was said of young Parmele, that "his axe was heavy, but he knew it not." It fell thick and strong. The sound thereof was from early morn until the stars appeared, and the sturdy sons of the forest lay around him as windfalls! But although he was thus enjoying ~~his~~ single blessedness i-n the stillness, grandeur and sublimity of a deep forest, yet it seems that he did not think it good for man to live alone always, and believed there must be a helpmeet for him somewhere. In the summer of 1745, his house went up,- an indication of a revolution in his domestic establishment; and in May, 1746, Mary Stanley, the fourth daughter of Nathaniel Stanley, of East St., was legally constituted associate head of the establishment. This was an honorable and a happy union. They had ten children; nearly all of them, with the parents, became pious; and two of the sons entered the Gospel ministry.

Abraham Parmele was a warm patriot in the Revolution, and shrunk not from any demand on him; but in this, it is said, he was thrown into the shade by the patriotism of his wife, Mary Stanley that was. She was fixed in the righteousness of the cause of the Colonies, and, when war broke out, she said they would prevail! She said she could pray for the success of America; and not in the darkest period of the conflict, when many faces were pale, and many hands were on their loins, did this woman's confidence fail her in the least; and her actions corresponded with her words. Four different times did she fit out her own son Theodore for the battle field, and gave him her parting blessing; and wi-th her own hands did she make five soldier's blankets, not to sell them, but ~~to~~ sent them a present to

the poor soldiers, who, after the battles of the day, had neither bed, nor covering for the night. Could soldiers, thus sustained, ever relinquish the cause of their country? Never!

(The above is from Powers' Centennial Sermon, p. 59, &c.)

Another account says: "In the time of the Revolution, she was a very strong patriot. She felt and expressed a very strong confidence in the ultimate success of the American cause. Besides fitting out at several different times her son Theodore, who commanded a company of horse, for the battle field, she made with her own hands, and gave at different times five blankets to the destitute American soldiers."

Powers further says: "It is my full conviction, that the generations, which took possession of this wilderness, repelled the assaults of the ferocious inhabitants, destroyed the beasts of prey, subdued the forest, broke the tough soil, and then defended it by two long and bloody wars, at the expense of ease, wealth and blood, were such as the same world produces but once."

The house of Abraham Parmele, from Guilford, stood about 130 rods northwest of Whist Pond, on the north and south road, running west of the pond, and near the pond, where the east and west road from Robert Palmer's comes into the pong road.

Among Goshen Church members, 1791, were Abraham Parmele and his wife. Admitted to the Church afterward: 1799, Theodore Parmele and Kezia (Hudson) Parmelee; 1807, Mary Parmelee; 1808, Abraham Parmelee; 1816, Lucia? Parmelee.- (See Goshen,- Powers, pp. 58 & 59.)

(702)

(See also the New England Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 53, 1899. Also History of Litchfield County, Conn., 1881, pp 322-374; esp. p. 331.)

Note: Where it is said above, that she made the blankets "with her own hands", the meaning is, that she wrought every process herself, from taking the fleece of the sheep to finishing the completed blankets, washing, carding, spinning, dyeing and weaving,- making blankets that were both warm and handsome. Such a blanket was handed down to me from Revolutionary times, made by my mother's mother's mother, Abigail[6] Gaylord, wife of James[6] Welles (607 & 608). The labor of making such blankets by hand can hardly be estimated, in this age of machinery. J.H.Roberts.

(608) (607)

Abraham Parmele (505) is called "the progenitor of all the Parmeles in Goshen." At the first proprietors' meeting, 27 Sept., 1738, he drew choice 09, for two divisions of fifty acres of land each. He was Representative of his town in the General Court in 1769.

N.B. 1786-1820 Town Records lost! 1789-1846, no Vital Records!

NAME Mary[5] Stanley of Goshen, Conn. No. 506

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Nathaniel[4] Stanley (411)

MOTHER'S NAME Sarah[4] Smith (412)

MARRIED Abraham[5] Parmele (505) PLACE DATE
First settler of Goshen, 1737. May, 1746.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Ten children, two in the Gospel ministry.

For Mary[5] (Stanley) Parmele's patriotic sentiments and deeds in the Revolutionary War, see Lieut. Abraham Parmele (505).

NAME David[5] Hudson No. 507

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE Branford, Conn. DATE Prob. before 1764.

FATHER'S NAME David[4] Hudson (413)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Keziah[6] Hudson (604) (prob.) She was wife of Capt. and Dea. Theodore[6] Parmelle, a Revolutionary soldier, of Goshen, Conn.

NAME Daniel[5] Willard, of Newington, Conn. No. 509

BORN, PLACE Newington, Conn. DATE July 31, 1710.

DIED, PLACE " " DATE June 1, 1800. ae. 90.

FATHER'S NAME Simon[4] Willard (417)

MOTHER'S NAME Mary[4] Gilbert (418)

MARRIED Dorothy[5] Deming (510) PLACE Newington. DATE

of Newington Parish.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Had eight children.

Daniel[6] Willard (605), b. Apr. 8, 1753; m. Rhoda[6] Welles (606) Apr. 24, 1783; he d. Jan. 16, 1817, ae. 63. These were the parents of Asaph[7] Willard (703).

Daniel[5] Willard was a soldier in 1741, in the expedition against the Spanish West Indies. He was one of twenty nine sent by the town of Newi--ngton.

Children's Names:-

Josiah.

William.

Daniel , mentioned above; Dea. and Rev. soldier. (605)

Dorothy.

Chloe.

Honour.

Hannah.

Lydia.

NAME Dorothy[5] Deming NO. 510

BORN, PLACE DATE Oct. 21, 1716.

DIED, PLACE DATE Sept. 8, 1787; or, Apr. 1, 1770?

FATHER'S NAME Ephraim[4] Deming (419)

MOTHER'S NAME Hannah[4] Belden (420)

MARRIED Daniel[5] Willard (509) PLACE Newington. DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Had eight children, including Daniel[6] Willard (605), Deacon and Revolutionary soldier; b. Apr. 8, 1753; m. Rhoda[6] Welles (606) Apr. 24, 1783; and he d. Jan. 16, 1817, ae. 63. He was the father of Asaph[7] Willard (703).

3rd Capt.

NAME Robert[5] Welles No. 511

BORN, PLACE Newi-ngton, Conn. DATE Sept.7, 1710.

DIED, PLACE DATE Feb. 3, 1786.

FATHER'S NAME The 2nd Capt. Robert[4] Welles (421)

MOTHER'S NAME Sarah[4] Wolcott (422)

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Abigail[5] Burnham (512), dau. of William[4] Burnham (423) and Hannah[4] Wolcott (424) Nov.17, 1735.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Rhoda[6] Welles (606), b. July 29, 1756; m. Daniel[6] Willard (605) Apr. 24, 1783; d. Jan. 8, 1827. These were the parents of Asaph[7] Willard (703).

NAME Abigail[5] Burnham NO. 512

BORN, PLACE Kensington, Conn. DATE Sept.14, 1713.

DIED, PLACE DATE Oct. 9, 1794.

FATHER'S NAME Rev. William[4] Burnham (423)

MOTHER'S NAME Hannah[4] Wolcott (424)

MARRIED 3rd Capt. Robert[5] Welles (511) PLACE DATE Nov. 17, 1735.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Rhoda[6] Welles (606), b. July 29, 1756; m. Apr. 24, 1783, Daniel[6] Willard (605) of Newington; she d. Jan. 8, 1827. These were parents of Asaph[7] Willard (703).

NAME William[5] Welles NO. 513

BORN, PLACE Newington, Conn. DATE Jan.12, 1706.

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Capt. Thomas[4] Welles (425)

MOTHER'S NAME Jerusha[4] Treat (426)

MARRIED Mary[5] Hunn (514) PLACE DATE
dau. of Samuel[4] Hunn, of Wethersfield. 1738.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Dea. James[6] Welles (607), b. 1748; m. 1st, Lucy Welles; m. 2nd, "widow" Abigail[6] (Gaylord) Peck (608).

Children:-
1. William[6], b. 1741; moved to Williamstown, Mass.
2. Enos[6], b. 1742; d. young.
3. Elijah[6], b. 1744.
(607) 4. James[6], b. 1748,- mentioned above; Rev. Soldier & "saintly man."
5. Martha[6], b. 1749.
7. Mary[6], b. 1759.
6. Simon[6], b. 1754.

NAME Mary[5] Hunn

No. 514

BORN, PLACE Wethersfield, Conn. DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Samuel[4] Hunn (427)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED William[5] Welles (513) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Dea. James[6] Welles (607), of Newington; b. 1748; m. 1st, Lucy Welles; m. 2nd, "widow" Abigail[6] (Gaylord) Peck. (608)

NAME John[5] Gaylord No. 515

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Abigail[6] Gaylord (608), b. ; m. 1st Peck; m. 2nd, James[6] Welles (607), of Newington, Conn.

NAME Thaddeus[5] Howe, of Marlboro, Mass. NO. 517

BORN, PLACE Marlboro. DATE May 30, 1733.

DIED, PLACE DATE Mar. 18, 1799.

FATHER'S NAME Joseph[4] Howe, Jr. (433)

MOTHER'S NAME Ruth[4] Brigham (434)

MARRIED Levinah[5] Brigham (518), dau. of Joseph[4] Brigham (435) and Comfort[4] Bigelow (436). PLACE Marlboro. DATE Apr. 12, 1757.

Married, 2nd, Mrs. Prudence Holman, of Bolton, June, 1786, as her 4th husband.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

Eight children by 1st wife, including William[6] Howe (609), b. Dec. 4, 1764; m. Elizabeth Stow, Sept. 27, 1785; he d. July 21, 1820.

William Nelson Howe, Elmer's father,- "Uncle William", as we called him,- wrote of Mrs. Prudence Holman Howe: "She died Sept. 5, 1831, aged 96, when I was seven years old; and I remember her well, a kind old lady, who always gave me a cracker biscuit, for bringing in her wood; and that was a great treat in those days."

This William Nelson Howe was a son of William Loring[7] Howe (705), grandson of William[6] Howe (609), and great grandson of Thaddeus[5] Howe (517).

NAME Levinah[5] Brigham NO. 518

BORN, PLACE Marlboro, Mass. DATE July 10, 1733.

DIED, PLACE DATE Aug., 1784.

FATHER'S NAME Joseph[4] Brigham (435)

MOTHER'S NAME Comfort[4] Bigelow (436)

MARRIED Thaddeus[5] Howe (517) PLACE Marlboro. DATE Apr. 12, 1757.

CHILDREN'S NAMES Eight children, including William[6] Howe (609), b. Dec. 4, 1764; m. Elizabeth[6] Stow (610), Sept. 27, 1785.

(See Thaddeus[5] Howe (517)).

Levinah's name is also spelled as follows: Levina, Lavina, Lovina.

NAME John[5] Stow, Jr. NO. 519

BORN, PLACE Marlboro, Mass. DATE Nov. 17, 1740.

DIED, PLACE DATE Feb. 18, 1828, aged 88.

FATHER'S NAME John[4] Stow Sr., (437)

MOTHER'S NAME Elizabeth[4] Brigham (438)

MARRIED Grace[5] Newton (520) PLACE Marlboro. DATE June 4, 1766.
dau. of Micah[4] Newton (439) and Mary[4] Howe (440).

(They lived in marriage 58 years.)

CHILDREN'S MAMES

1. Elizabeth[6] (610), b. Sept. 12, 1767; m. Sept. 27, 1785, William[6] Howe (609); d. June 3, 1835, aged 67.
2. William[6], b. Mar. 23, 1773; m. Mar. 31, 1796, Phebe Morse.
3. Mary[6], b. May 27, 1780; m. Mar. 11, 1804, Daniel Williams. She was still living in 1862.
4. Sarah[6], b. Feb. 16, 1783; m. May 19, 1802, Solomon Howe. They moved to Berlin.

NAME Grace[5] Newton NO. 520

BORN, PLACE Marlbore, Mass. DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE May 26, 1824, ae. 78.

FATHER'S NAME Micah[4] Newton (439)

MOTHER'S NAME Mary[4] Howe (440)

MARRIED John[5] Stow, Jr. (519) PLACE Marlbore. DATE June 4, 1766.

CHILDREN'S NAMES (See John[5] Stow, Jr., (519)).

Dea.

NAME Josiah[5] Sawyer,- who made the famous leap. No. 521

BORN, PLACE Marlboro or Berlin, Mass. DATE 1714.

DIED, PLACE DATE July 3, 1805, ae. 91.

FATHER'S NAME William[4] Sawyer (441)

MOTHER'S NAME Hannah[4] Houghton (442),

MARRIED PLACE DATE

1st, Sarah[5] Fairbanks (522) . . . . . 1738.

2nd, Mary Tooker, ... 1763.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

By 1st wife, seven children.?
By 2nd wife, three ,, ?

He served as a Deacon 30 years. On one occasion, being pursued by an Indian, he made a great leap; and going there again, after the danger was past, he measured it, as his footprints in the mud were plainly visible, and found that he had leaped 16 feet.

One of his children was Josiah[6] Sawyer, Jr., (611), b. Nov. 8, 1752; m. Bathsheba Moore, of Putney, Vermont, Aug. 6, 1767, by whom he had three children; m. 2nd, Persis Baker, by whom he had one child; and m. 3rd, Prudence[6] Johnson of Lecminster, and had seven children, one of whom was Persis[7] Sawyer (706), wife of William Loring[7] Howe (705). (612)

Josiah[5] Sawyer "was an original member and first Deacon in the Church. He was a godly man; his old Bible, and the stand, on which it was daily opened with care, are sacredly preserved, now in the hands of his great-grandson, Daniel H. Carter."

Another version of DEA. JOSIAH'S GREAT LEAP:-

"The tradition in the Sawyer family, of the remarkable leap of their ancestor, is undoubtedly true, and worthy of record. The story is, that Dea. Josiah Sawyer had become the owner of a tract of land on Sawyer Hill, about 1735; was living in Bolton with his father William, and was engaged in clearing up the land, and making preparations for settlement. While returning home one evening on foot, as was this custom, in descending the hill just north of the Quaker Meeting-house, an Indian, in ambush by the way-side, sprang out with tomahawk in hand. Sawyer, being unprepared with defensive weapons, took to his heels, with the Indian after him. He, by his agility, outran the savage, and reached his home in safety. By measurement the next day, it was found that that one of the leaps, as the footprints showed, was sixteen feet, the most extraordinary leap ever known in these parts."

(History of Berlin, Mass., Houghton; pp. 474-475.)

NAME Sarah[5] Fairbanks No. 522

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Dea. Josiah[5] Sawyer (521) PLACE DATE 1738.

CHILDREN'S MAMES Had seven children, including Josiah[6] Sawyer, Jr., (611), who m. Prudeane[6] Johnson (612).

NAME Ebenezer[5] Warren NO. 525

BORN, PLACE Weston, Mass. DATE 23 June? 1719. Per Town Record, 23 Aug., "

DIED, PLACE Leicester, Mass. DATE Oct. 4, 1800. Interred at Leicester, in Raw Cemetery.

FATHER'S NAME Ensign and Dea. John[6] Warren (449)

MOTHER'S NAME Abigail[4] Livermore (450)

MARRIED Lydia[5] Harrington (526) dau. of George[4] Harrington (451) and Abiel[4] Parker (452) PLACE Brookfield, Mass. DATE Nov.23, 1744.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

1. Lydia[6], b. 1746; d. 1748.
2. Ebenezer[6], b. 1748; d. 1753.
3. Jonathan[6], b. 1750.
4. Lydia[6], b. 1752.
5. Ebenezer[6], b. 1754.
6. Esther[6].
7. Hannah[6].
8. Elijah[6], b. 1758; m. 1st, Mar., 1781, Elizabeth Wheeler (614); m. 2nd, 21 June, 1801, Mary Belcher Henshaw Wheeler, sister of his first wife; he d. 18 July, 1843, ae 85.
9. Sally.

(See another statement about the children on the next page.)

"EBENEZER WARREN first appears in Leicester in 1744, when he bought of Patrick Watson for 112 pounds 10 shillings three acres of land with a dwelling-house, bark-house, mill-house, beam-house and tan-yard. The land comprised a portion of the farm now (1892) owned by Edward Warren. In the deed conveying the property, he is styled "of Medford", but the records of the town contain no account of him, and it is probable that his residence there had been of short duration. It is not positively known, who his parents were. However, there is little doubt that he was a grandson of Peter Warren, of Boston. Joseph Warren, of Leicester, grandson of Ebenezer, made a written statement, that the latter was born in Charlestown in 1714. This statement is not substantiated by the records of Charlestown, but no evidence has been found to refute it. Very little is known of his life and character, beyond the fact that he was a man of intelligence and good repute. He was evidently quite successful in business, as he added largely to his possessions, owning, a few years before his death, about 100 acres of land, besides the dwelling-house and tan-yard buildings. He died in 1800, and was buried in Leicester, but no gravestone marks the spot.

"He married Lydia Harrington, of Brookfield, Mass. Nothing is known of her, except that she became insane, and it was found necessary to secure her with a chain, fastened to a bolt in the kitchen, to prevent her running away. She died in 1795.

"The dwelling-house named in the deed was a small, one-story building, situated on the north side of the road to Spencer, a short distance east of the road to Paxton. The tan-yard was on

the opposite side of the road, a little farther east. About the year 1780, he built a new house a short distance east of the old one. It was larger than the first, two stories high, with an ell of one story in the rear. Upon the death of Ebenezer, the house descended to his son Elijah, and from him to his son Henry Elijah, by whom it was demolished about the year 1860."

N.B.. The above is taken from the Warren and Wheeler Genealogy, published in 1892; but the dates, &c., given at the top of this sheet were taken from a very elaborate genealogy of the Warren family, owned by Rev. Albert Warren, of Leicester, Mass., in 1920. The later date indicates to me, that its statements are the result of 28 more years of the study of the subject, and are probably correct. The discrepancies between the two accounts are very noticeable.- J.H.Roberts.

A fuller statement of Ebenezer Warren's children is given below:-

1. Lydia, b. 24 Nov., 1746; d. 7 Aug., 1748.
2. Ebenezer, b. 27 Dec., 1748; d. 13 Feb., 1753.
3. Jonathan, b. 27 Nov., 1750.
4. Lydia, b. 6 Dec., 1752; m. 31 Mar., 1774, Abner Dunbar. He was b. 9 Apr., 1753; d. 28 Oct., 1877; his centennial was celebrated 29 Mar., 1877(!) 4 generations were present; up to that time, not one of his descendants had died; he retained his faculties to the last, eating supper with his family the night before his death.
5. Ebenezer, b. 9 June, 1754.
6. Esther, b. m. in 1782, Daniel Newhall, of Brookfield, Mass. Resided in Alstead, N.H.
7. Hannah, b. m. in 1781, Levi Chilson; resided in Leicester.
8. Elijah, b. 1758. (613)
9. Sally, b. m. in 1786, Thaddeus Upham; resided in Watertown.

NAME Lydia[5] Harrington No. 526

BORN, PLACE DATE Feb. 14, 1727-8.

DIED, PLACE Leicester, Mass. DATE 1795.

FATHER'S NAME George[4] Harrington (451)

MOTHER'S NAME Abiel[4] Parker (452)

MARRIED Ebenezer[5] Warren (525) PLACE Brookfield, Mass. DATE Nov. 23, 1744.

CHILDREN'S NAMES (See Ebenezer[5] Warren (525), two statements on successive pages.)

NAME Amos[5] Wheeler NO. 527

BORN, PLACE Acton, then part of Concord, Mass. DATE July, 1733.

DIED, PLACE Leicester, Mass. DATE Nov. 20, 1820.

FATHER'S NAME Lieut. Thomas[4] Wheeler (453)

MOTHER'S NAME Mary[4] Brooks (454)

MARRIED Mary Belcher[5] Henshaw (528) PLACE Acton, Mass. DATE 2 May, 1762.
dau. of ~~Daniel Brooks (388)~~
~~and Mary Marrion (389)~~
Daniel[4] Henshaw (455) and
Elizabeth[4] Bass (456).

CHILDREN'S NAMES

(614) 1. Elizabeth[6], b. 4 May, 1763; m. Elijah[6] Warren (613), 1 Mar., 1781; ~~d. 15 Aug., 1851~~ d. 30 Mar., 1800.
2. Amos[6], b. 5 Aug., 1764.
3. Mary Belcher[6], b. 19 Dec., 1774; m. Elijah[6] Warren (613), 21 June, 1801, as his second wife; d. 15 Aug., 1851.
4. Charlotte[6], b. 4 Oct., 1778; single; lived for many years with her nephew, Rev. Amos Dean Wheeler, D.D. She died in Topsham, Me., 1 Aug., 1870.

"The above mentioned Daniel[4] Henshaw was a son of Joshua[3] Henshaw (390), and great-grandson of William[1] Henshaw (196), of Lancashire, England. His wife, Elizabeth Bass, was daughter of Samuel and Mary (Alden) Bass, the latter being the daughter of John[1] and Priscilla[1] Alden (197 & 198), made famous by Longfellow's poem."

N.B. This and the following are taken from the Warren and Wheeler Genealogy, which does not agree with the genealogical records of Albert Warren, of Leicester, Mass.

"She (Mary Belcher Henshaw) was born in Boston, 20 June, 1739, and died 20 Nov., 1824. He (Amos Wheeler) died 20 Nov., 1820. After his marriage, as before, he lived with his father on the old homestead till 17 Feb., 1764, when he purchased one half of the homestead, and his father went to Hardwick, to live with another son, who resided there. Sunsequently he purchased additional land in the vicinity, and after the death of his father, he came into full possession of the homestead. A deed executed 14 Apr., 1769, from "Daniel Wheeler, gentleman, of Hardwick, Nathan Wheeler, yeoman, and Thomas Wheeler, yeoman, both of Hardwick, for and in consideration of 94 pounds, 11 shillings and 8 pence", deeds to Amos Wheeler, yeoman, of Worcester, all the right, title and interest we ever had, now have, or should have, in and unto a certain parcel of land, laying and being in Worcester aforesaid, containing by estimation 26 acres more or less, and is part of the homestade which was our honored father's, thomas Wheeler, late of Hardwick, deceased", &c.

"Amos Wheeler was a large, portly man, over 6 feet in height, with a high forehead and a bald head. He was a man of excellent judgment, and of more than ordinary intelligence for the time in which he lived, and his advice was frequently sought in business and other matters. He was of an argumentative disposition, and

was fond of discussing political and religious questions; and, although he was earnest in his discussion and strong in conviction, he was good-natured and charitable toward his opponent.

In middle life he was in excellent circumstances. He owned a large and valuable farm, well stocked, and with a good dwelling-house and farm buildings. His house was well furnished, and he is said to have owned the handsomest carriage in Worcester. He was very hospitable, and his guests were from the wealthiest and most cultivated families in Worcester and Boston.

About the year 1790, he had a severe attack of rheumatism, which left him lame, and obliged him to use crutches the rest of his life. This misfortune prevented his working upon his farm, or having a proper oversight of the work which was performed by hired help. Subsequently he leased the farm at "halves", but, for want of proper supervision, it rapidly deteriorated; and at last, in 1814, his son-in-law, Elijah Warren, prevailed upon him to sell it. Then Amos, his wife, daughter Charlotte and grand-daughter Mary B.H.Wheeler, whom he had adopted, went to Leicester, and lived in a part of Mr. Warren's house.

Mrs. Wheeler was a very superior woman. Rev. Dr. Nelson, in his remarks at her funeral, said of her: "It was her happiness, to be born of parents who knew the value of education, and who were capable of forming her mind to habits of intellectual exertion, refinement and virtue. At the same time they impressed upon her mind, and walked before her in all Christian example. Her only intercourse was with the higher classes of society. Her associates were the intellectual, the accomplished and the religious. Hence religion with her had peculiar charms. Being associated with all that was graceful and winning in its exterior department, it was set off, if we may so speak, with the graces of affability, kindness and good breeding.

Before her marriage, she had received attentions from both the brothers, Charles and Amos Wheeler. Both tried to win her, and, being compelled to choose between them, she accepted Charles, who was a physician and well educated, and therefore was perhaps more congenial to her than Amos, whose education was more limited. The doctor, however, died before their wedding day arrived. After the death of Charles, Amos renewed his suit, and was accepted. Several silver spoons now (1892) in the family, marked "C. W. to M. B. H.", were given by Dr. Charles Wheeler to Miss Mary Belcher Henshaw, in anticipation of their intended marriage.

NAME Mary Belcher[5] Henshaw No. 528

BORN, PLACE Boston, Mass. DATE June 20, 1739.

DIED, PLACE Leicester, Mass. DATE Nov. 20, 1824.

FATHER'S NAME Daniel[4] Henshaw (455).

MOTHER'S NAME Elizabeth[4] Bass (456)

MARRIED Amos[5] Wheeler (527) PLACE Hardwick, Mass.? DATE May 2, 1762.

CHILDREN'S NAMES (See Amos[5] Wheeler (527), not only for the children's names, but also for a description of her character and accomplishments.)

NAME Timothy[5] Green NO. 529

BORN, PLACE Malden, Mass. DATE Oct.10,1709.

DIED, PLACE Leicester, Mass. DATE 1794. ae. 84.

FATHER'S NAME Samuel[4] Green (457)

MOTHER'S NAME Martha[4] Green (458)

MARRIED	PLACE	DATE
1st, Dorothy[5] ------ (530)		
2nd, Sarah Cook, of Worcester,		10 June, 1755.
3rd, Elizabeth ------, Widow Elizabeth Gleeson		20 Oct., 1784

CHILDREN'S NAMES

By 1st wife: 1. Timothy,[6] Jr., (615) b. ; m. 25 Aug., 1774, Ruth[6] (616) Bemis, of Spencer; d. prior to 9 Apr., 1788.

2. Dorothy,[6] b. 1740-41; m. James Whittemore, ~~[illegible]~~

3. Elizabeth,[6] b. 5 July, 1747.

4. Martha.[6]

5. Phoebe,[6] b. 24 Dec., 1749.

By 2nd wife, Sarah.

By 3rd wife, Olive, b. 18 July, 1785.

(These appear in the will, made Apr. 9, 1788; filed, 1794.)

Timothy Green "removed to Leicester, where he died at an advanced age, having descendants."
(Book: Family of Thomas Green,-(prob.) of Malden, Mass.)

Timothy "payed" tax in Malden in 1737, and moved to Worcester, where his tax was rebated on this account.
He lived in Leicester in 1750; in Spencer, 1771; and in Brookfield, 1776.

NAME Dorothy[5] ------ [Green] No. 530

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Timothy[5] Green (529) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES (See Timothy[5] Green (529))

NAME Nathaniel[5] Bemis, of Spencer, Mass. NO. 531

BORN, PLACE DATE 1723 or 1725.

DIED, PLACE DATE Jan., 1784.

FATHER'S NAME Samuel[4] Bemis (461)

MOTHER'S NAME Sarah[4] Barnard (462)

MARRIED Ruth[5] Harrington (532), dau. of George[4] Harrington (451) and Abiel[4] Parker (452). PLACE DATE Jan. 10, 1753.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

1. Hannah[6], b. 1753.
2. Elizabeth[6], b. 1755.
3. Barnard[6], b. 1757.
4. Ruth[6], b. 13 Aug., 1758; m. Timothy[6] Green (615), Jr., 25 Aug., 1774.
5. Nathaniel[6], b. 1760.
6. Nathan[6], b. 1764.
7. Betty[6], b. 1766.
8. Moses[6], b. 1769.

NAME Ruth[5] Harrington NO. 532

BORN, PLACE Spencer, Mass. DATE 1732.

DIED, PLACE " " DATE 21 Aug., 1817.

FATHER'S NAME George[4] Harrington (451)

MOTHER'S NAME Abiel[4] Parker, (452)

MARRIED Nathaniel[5] Bemis (531) PLACE Spencer. DATE Jan. 10, 1753.

CHILDREN'S NAMES 8 children; see Nathaniel[5] Bemis (531).

NAME Gideon[6] Roberts of Bristol, Conn. NO. 601

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE June 20, 1813.

FATHER'S NAME Elias[5] Roberts (501)

MOTHER'S NAME Susanna[5] Ives (502)

MARRIED Falla[6] Hopkins (602), of Hartford, Conn.; dau. of Benjamin[5] Hopkins (503) and Rachel[5] Steele (504). PLACE DATE Sept. 25, 1777.

CHILDREN'S NAMES (Copied from Family Bibles.)

1. Infant[7] child, b. at Bristol, Aug. 30, 1778; d. the same day.
2. Elias[7] Roberts, b. at Bristol, Dec. 17, 1779; m. 1st, Nancy Treat Barnes, Bristol, Jan. 3, 1816; m. 2nd, Drusilla Edmondson, Pendleton, S.C., Sept. 16, 1825. He d. at Wetumpka, Ala., Oct. 5, 1841.
3. Falla[7], b. Bristol, Oct. 18, 1781; m. Thomas Smith, June 6, 1803; d. Bristol, Dec. 11, 1806.
4. Catharine[7], b. Bristol, Mar. 4, 1784; m. June 16, 1808, Abner Bailey, of Bristol; removed to La Porte, Ind. (For descendants living there, address Miss Catharine Bailey.)
5. Candace[7], b. Bristol, Dec. 25, 1785.
6. Gideon[7], b. Apr. 1, 1788; m. Olive Bailey, Oct. 9, 1809; d. Apr. 3, 1813.
7. Hopkins[7], b. Bristol, Mar. 5, 1790; m. Almira Whiting, Jan. 2, 1814.
8. Cheral[7], b. Bristol, Oct. 23, 1791; d. Sept. 26, 1810.
9. (701) Titus[7] Merriman, b. Bristol, Sept. 7, 1793; m. Lucia Parmelee, Dec. 2, 1817. (702)
10. Wyllys[7], b. Bristol, Feb. 26, 1795; m. Lydia Frisbie, May 20, 1820; d. Jan. 23, 1841.
11. Ferdinand[7], b. Nov. 26, 1796; d. in infancy.
12. Rachel[7], b. Aug. 19, 1798; d. in infancy.
13. Ferdinand[7], b. Aug. 10, 1800; m. Chloe Roberts (first cousin), July 12, 1821; removed to La Porte, Ind.

grandparents of Mary P. Rozet, of Bristol.

THE ROBERTS FAMILY IN BRISTOL, CONN.

The Roberts family have been identified with Bristol from an early day, and Jabez Roberts or Robberds was born there Mar. 5, 1725, and died Aug. 27, 1780, after many years of business life as a tanner and shoemaker. He and his wife, Abigail Stone, had children: Molly, b. Oct. 19, 1746; Divid, Thankful, Jabez, and Daniel b. June 9, 1753. (See Hartford County Commemorative Record, p. 241.)

In 1657, lead was discovered in the hills west of Farmington.

In 1663, Bristol was called Poland, for Pole-land, because coopers of Farmington went there for hoop-poles.

In 1686, when Andros tried to take away the Charter of Connecticut, and the Court assigned to freemen all unclaimed land in the Colony, there were three roads from Farmington to Waterbury,- the one over Fall Mountain being the earliest. This is the one on which Gideon Roberts a century later lived, and where his house and

clock-shop can still be seen(or could in 1907).

The Gideon Roberts house was built by Moses Lyman in 1736, and is the second oldest house in Bristol. (Bristol, Conn., p.210.)

"Lyman, so famed, so meek, so just, so wise,
He sleeps in hope. Then cease from tears;
When Christ appears, his dust shall rise."--- Moses Lyman's epitaph, in the cemetery at Goshen, Conn.

In 1721, there was the earliest lay-out of the land in Bristol.

In 1727, the first settler arrived.

In 1747, the First Church was organized. The first Church meeting was held Nov. 8, 1742. (Mem. Hist. of Htfd Co.)

After 1760, there was a Roberts in the Bristol militia. (See Centennial Celebration of the Incorporation of the Town of Bristol, Conn., June 17, 1885.)

The Indians of Bristol were of the Tunxis tribe, with sparse population and indolent natures. Their principal village was at Farmington, and they called Bristol the "Great Forest".

The first meeting-house was a little northeast of the present one, and south of it were the "Sabba'-day" houses, built in the highway by permission of the town, as early as 1764, and still standing in (the first decade of) the 19th century.

An account-book is still in existence of the business, carried on by Jabez Roberts from 1761 to 1770. (Ibid., p. 47.)

Bristol was also called New Cambridge. In the Revolutionary war, 89 New Cambridge men served, of whom four were Robertses, including Gideon, "our first clock-maker". (Ibid., pp. 39-40.)

In 1776, the enlistment and draft almost stripped the hamlet of adult men. Some of the New Cambridge soldiers were with Washington on Long Island, during his retreat to New York and New Jersey, the attacks on Trenton and Princeton, and through the dreary winter at Valley Forge. (Mem. Hist. of Htfd Co., Conn.)

A map of Bristol in 1776 shows in the south part the houses of Seth Roberts and Daniel Roberts. (Ibid.)

The pioneer of clock-making in Bristol, and indeed in this country, was GIDEON ROBERTS, who lived in what is now the town-house, on Fall Mountain, and began in a crude way before 1790 to make clocks. His clocks were made entirely with hand tools at first, and peddled by him about the country on horse-back. After his sons grew up, his business was increased, so that at one time in 1812 he had 400 movements in process of manufacture, and his goods found a regular market, especially in the South. He became well off, is said to have owned the first chaise here, and left considerable property. During the latter part of his life, he was known as a Quaker, and wore the garb of that Society. Some of his clocks are still in existence in this neighborhood. Like all other clocks of this early period, they were made to hang on the wall; and at a later date were put into the familiar tall cases. (Centennial Celebration, &c., p. 48.)

The invention of the shelf-clock, by Eli Terry of Plymouth, prostrated the trade in the long clocks that were made here, and our makers all stopped business about 1820. They soon adopted the new pattern. (Ibid., p. 48.)

At the Centennial Celebration, in the Loan Exhibition, was one clock marked "GIDEON ROBERTS NO. 37". This is one of the first wooden clocks made in Bristol, and the knife-marks are visible on the hand-made pinions. Beside this stands No. 136 of the same make, showing five years' progress in clock-making, the work being more neatly done, and the height of the case somewhat diminished. (Ibid. p. 83.)

The Memorial History of Hartford County, Connecticut, Vol. II, p. 52, has the signature of GIDEON ROBERTS, and a picture of one of his clocks; and gives us the following information:-

NAME No.

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES

"A very small beginning was made about 1800 in the clock business by one Gideon Roberts, who lived on Fall Mountain. He made the columns and pinions on a small foot-lathe, cut out the wheels with his jack-knife and hand-saw, and painted the dial-face on a piece of white paper, which he afterward pasted upon the clock. When he had finished a few, he mounted his horse, with the clocks fastened about him, and started out to peddle them. Many clocks, made by him, are known to have done good service for many years. He made clocks in this crude way several years, and handed down the business to his sons."

In 1811, Joseph Ives "made wooden movements". In 1815, Titus Merriman (701) carried on the same business. In 1814, Eli Terry invented the shelf-clock.

The mill-pond and water-power, used by Gideon Roberts in his later life, can still be seen, opposite his dwelling.

FALLA HOPKINS (602), the wife of Gideon Roberts, was a daughter of Benjamin Hopkins (503), and descended from the families of John Hopkins and John Steele (111 & 118), of Hartford, Conn., as well as from Gov. William Bradford (122), of Plymouth, Mass. Her father enlisted in the Revolutionary army in 1775. Gideon went to the war in 1776; Gideon and Falla married Sept. 25, 1777; and half a year later, she let him go again to the war. Her brave and heroic spirit was shown, in leaving Hartford, which must have seemed like the center of civilization, and going to live on the lonely Fall Mountain road, among the woods outside of Bristol; and again it was shown in consenting to be left alone in the home, exposed to the attacks of Indians, while he went forth, to encounter the perils of war.

Gideon was captured by the British, and imprisoned on the filthy prison-ship named the "Jersey", located where the Brooklyn Navy Yard is now. The conditions were similar to those at Andersonville, Ga., in the Civil War; and over 11,000 American soldiers perished on that ship. Gideon escaped, returned home, enlisted again, and fought till the end of the war. Afterward, during about forty years of residence in Bristol, he filled many of the town offices, and was esteemed one of the leading men in Church and public affairs.

Gideon Roberts d. June 20, 1813, ae. 64 years. His widow, Falla, m. 2nd, Capt. Theodore Parmelee, of Goshen, Conn.; and m. 3rd, about July 1, 1826, at Bristol, Deacon Cephas Cone, of Westchester. She died at Westchester, in the town of Colchester, Conn., June 15, 1827, ae. 68 years. The graves of Gideon Roberts and family are a short distance southeast of Bristol. Capt. Theodore Parmelee died Feb. 21, 1824, ae. 73 years. (See The Parmelee Family.) Dea. Cephas Cone was father of Rev. Jonathan Cone, Pastor of the Bristol Church, 1811-1828. His wife (whose?)

was "called a lady".

The "Philadelphia Jail" and the "Jersey prison-ship" will stand as monuments of British inhumanity and of American suffering.-
(History of Cambridge, &c., p. 401.)

NAME Falla[6] Hopkins No. 602

BORN, PLACE Hartford, Conn. DATE Apr. 23, 1759.

DIED, PLACE Westchester, in Colchester, Conn. DATE June 15, 1827, ae. 68.

FATHER'S NAME Benjamin[5] Hopkins (503)

MOTHER'S NAME Rachel[5] Steele (504)

MARRIED Gideon[6] Roberts (601) PLACE DATE

1st, Gideon Roberts, of Bristol, Conn. Sept. 25, 1777.
2nd, Capt. Theodore Parmelee, of Goshen, Conn. (603), June 26, 1815. He d. Feb. 21, 1824, ae. 73.
3rd, Dea. Cephas Cone, of Westchester, about July 1, 1826, at Bristol.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

(For children's names, and the heroic character of Falla Hopkins,
See Gideon[6] Roberts (601)

GENEALOGY OF FALLA[6] HOPKINS IN THE MAYFLOWER LINE:-

1. Gov. William[1] Bradford (122) m. Alice[1] Carpenter Southworth. (123)
2. "Ye Honorable Major William[2] Bradford (217) "m. Alice[2] Richards. (218)
3. Samuel[3] Steele (313) of Hartford m. Mercy[3] Bradford. (314)
4. Eliphalet[4] Steele (407) m. Catherine[4] Marshfield. (408)
5. Rachel[5] Steele (504), b. 1737, m. Benjamin[5] Hopkins. (503)
6. Falla[6] Hopkins (602), b. Apr. 23, 1759, m. "Ensign" Gideon[6] Roberts (601), b. Mar. 16, 1749.

Note: The date of Rachel[5] Steele's marriage was Apr. 27, 1758; and that of Falla[6] Hopkins' marriage was Sept. 25, 1777.

Capt. & Dea.

NAME Theodore[6] Parmelee NO. 603

BORN, PLACE Goshen, Conn. DATE 1731 (3)

DIED, PLACE DATE Feb. 21, 1824, ae 73.

FATHER'S NAME Abraham[5] Parmele (505)
1st settler, Goshen, Conn., 1737.

MOTHER'S NAME Mary[5] Stanley (506)

MARRIED PLACE DATE

1st, Keziah[6] Hudson (604)

2nd, Falla[6] Hopkins Roberts (602). . . . . Jan. 26, 1815.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

Lucia[7] Parmelee (702), b. 1796; m. Titus Merriman Roberts, Dec. 2, 1817; d. Aug. 30, 1839, ae 43.

THEODORE PARMELEE, Lieut. and Capt. Theodore Parmelee was Cpt Captain of a company of horse in the time of the Revolution, and had four terms of service. He was present, when New York was ~~xxx~~ taken by the British; also at the capture of Burgoyne. On one occasion, he, with his company, had dismounted for a little breathing-time, while in a battle with Burgoyne. He was himself seated on a fence, when a cannon-ball shivered the rail on which he sat. On another occasion, he was sent with a scouting party of horse near the enemy's lines, when he was surprised, and suddenly surrounded. Not being disposed to surrender, he drove through, and, warding off several blows of swords aimed at his head, escaped unhurt. He was never wounded.- (History of Goshen, p. 153.) (Author of said History, A. G. Hibbard.)

Our men from Goshen witnessed the surrender of General Burgoyne. He came forward, approaching General Gates, to surrender to the latter his sword, at the same time holding his hat in his hand. While in the act of receiving his sword, General Gates ~~xxx~~ said to him, "Put on your hat, General; I've been a boy myself."- Ibid., p. 149.

Theodore Parmele, son of Abraham Parmele, commanded a company of horse in this campaign at New York.- (Powers' sermon, p.52.)

WILL OF THEODORE PARMELE.

In the name of God, Amen.

I, Theodore Parmele of Goshen, in the County of Litchfield and State of Connecticut, being of sound mind and memory (blessed be God therefor) but calling to mind that it is appointed to all men once to die, do make and ordain this my last will and testament- That is to say principally and first of all, I give and recommend my soul to God who gave it, and my body to the earth, to be buried

in a decent and christian manner, at the discretion of Executors hereinafter named, nothing doubting that at the general Resurrection I shall receive the same again by the mighty power of God. and as touching those things of a temporal nature with which it hath pleased God to bless me in this life, after my funeral charges & just debts are paid, I do give and bequeath to my beloved wife Fally, and unto her heirs forever one third part of all my personal Estate_ and I also give to her my said wife the use of one third part of my Dwelling house, Barn, and all other buildings belonging thereto, such as wood-house, cow-houses, horse shed, &c., with the use and improvement of one third part of all my landed Estate lying in Goshen, during her natural life. The remainder of my Estate both real and personal I will and bequeath unto my seven surviving children and to the heirs of my eighth who is deceased, in the manner following (Viz) To Elisha Theodore Hudson and William my surviving sons I give each two shares of my Estate, and to my daughters Clara Prentice, Sally Klosson, and Mary Hart, each one share or one half as much as I have given to my above named sons. And my will is to give to the children and heirs of my said daughter Lucia Roberts one share in my estate in lieu of their mother's portion, and I also give and bequeath unto Huldah and Jane, the daughters of my deceased son Erastus Parmele, one ~~thx~~ share of my estate including what I have advanced to their Father, and charged on my books as given to him, towards his portion of my estate. It is also my will that all charges by me made to either of my children shall be considered as advances made to them and are to be considered in the division of my estate whether the same be by deeds of land or gifts of personal estate, reference to said book being had. And I hereby ordain, nominate and appoint my said wife Falla Parmelee the sole executor of this my last will and testament. And I do hereby revoke and disannul all other will or wills testament or testaments by me made or pronounced, hereby ratifying and confirming this, and this only, as my last w-ill and testament. Signed sealed published and pronounced by me the said Theodore Parmele to be my last will and testament.

Goshen 8th November 1822

Theodore Parmele (L S)

In presence of
Erastus Lyman
Asaph Hall
Horatio Lyman

Copy

NAME Keziah Hudson No, 604

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Capt. Theodore Parmelee (603) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES Lucia Parmelee (702), b. ; m. Titus Merriman Roberts (701); d. Aug. 30, 1839, aged 43 years.

THE HUDSON FAMILY.

Hendrick Hudson discovered the Hudson river in 1609, and has named his youngest son David; and for seven generations the youngest son of each youngest son bore the same name.

David Hudson, born in Branford, Conn., came to Goshen with his father's family about 1764; married Anna, daughter of David Norton, Dec. 23, 1783; and resided here till after the birth of his seventh child. Early in 1800, he moved to Hudson, Summit Co., N.Y.

In that place, in 1798, township 4 in range 10, fell to David Hudson, Birdsey Norton, Nathaniel Norton, Stephen Baldwin, Benjamin Oviatt and Theodore Parmelee,- who all were residents of Goshen.

In early life, David Hudson was known as an infidel, but he was converted during a revival in Goshen, 1799, under Rev. Ashbel Hooker. (See History of Goshen, p. 197, for a further account of the admirable life of David Hudson.)

I think it quite likely, that this David Hudson was the ~~father~~ brother of our Keziah Hudson, the wife of Theodore Parmelee.-J.H.Roberts.

Keziah is the same word as cassia, a fragrant flowering shrub, and so has a pleasant meaning.

The name Hudson is variously written as Hodson, Hutson, Hodchen, Huchen, Huchens and Hutchins. In the ancient records it is often spelled w ith a t- Hutson. (History of Cambridge, Mass., 16 1630-1877, by Lucius R. Paige.)

The HUDSONS were among the early settlers of New England. William and Francis and Ralph were in and about Boston before 1636, and were among the prominent citizens, and intermarried with some of

the most influential families. All who have borne the name have been rather migratory in character; for we find them at one time in one place, and at another time in another,- thus defying the labors of the genealogist. They have manifested an affinity for military adventures. Scarcely any family of their numbers has furnished so many soldiers in the Indian, French and Revolutionary wars.---(History of Marlborough, Mass.,- Hudson.)

The whole Hudson family appears to have been men of arms, rather than of letters, and their record is traced quite as easily on army rolls, as on town books.- (History of Cambridge, Mass., &c.)

Keziah Hudson was admitted to church membership in 1799.

Dea.

NAME Daniel[6] Willard. NO. 605

BORN, PLACE Newington, Conn. DATE Apr. 8, 1753.

DIED, PLACE ,, ,, DATE Jan. 16, 1817, ae. 63.

FATHER'S NAME Daniel[5] Willard (509)

MOTHER'S NAME Dorothy[5] Deming (510)

MARRIED Rhoda[6] Welles (606) PLACE Newington. DATE Apr. 24, 1783.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

1. Daniel[7] Willard, grandfather of William A Willard, of Hartford, Conn.

(703) 2. Asaph[7] Willard, b. Dec. 24, 1786; m. Sophronia Welles (704), dau. of James Welles (607) and Abigail Gaylord, Jan. 15, 1815; he d. July 14, 1880.

Record in Pension Office, Wash., D.C., 1902: "Daniel Willard, private 6th Regiment Conn. troops, Col. Samuel H. Parsons. Capt. John Ely's Co. Enlisted May 17, 1775. Discharged Dec. 18, 1776.

Name on Muster Roll, Roxbury, Oct. 9, 1775.

In List of soldiers of Parsons' Regiment, sick in Hospital in Stamford, was Daniel Willard, discharged, 1776.

6th Regiment, Col. Parsons, 1775.- Raised on first call for troops, Apr. and May, 1775. Recruited from New London, Hartford and Middlesex Counties. Two camps, including Capt. Colt's, marched at once to Boston, and Capt. Mott's was ordered to the Northern Department. The other companies remained on duty at New London until June 17th, when they were ordered by the Governor's Council to the Boston camps. There the regiment took post at Roxbury, in Gen. Spencer's brigade, and remained until expiration of term of service, Dec. 10, 1775. Adopted as Cont-inental Regiment. Re-organized under Col. Parsons for service in 1776.- 10th Continental. After the siege of Boston, it marched under Washington to New York by way of New London, and the Sound in vessels, and continued in that vicinity from April to the close of the year. Assisted in fortifying the city. Ordered Aug. 24th to the lines around Brooklyn. Engaged in Battle of Long Island, Aug. 27th, and in retreat from Long Island in night of Aug. 29. Caught in the panic of retreat from New York, Sept. 15th. Present with the army at White Plains Oct. 28. Remained on the Hudson in vicinity of Peekskill

under Gen. Heath, until term of service expired Dec. 31, 1776. (Rolls incomplete.) (Commission on Revolution, p. 99.)

Daniel Willard's brother Josiah manumitted a slave, named Guinea Stow.

NAME Rhoda[6] Welles NO. 606

BORN, PLACE Newington, Conn. DATE July 29, 1756.

DIED, PLACE " " DATE Jan. 8, 1827.

FATHER'S NAME 3rd Capt. Robert[5] Welles (511)

MOTHER'S NAME Abigail[5] Burnham (512)

MARRIED Dea. Daniel[6] Willard (605) PLACE Newington, Conn. DATE Apr. 24, 1783.

CHILDREN'S MAMES (See Daniel[6] Willard (605)).

Dea.

NAME James[6] Welles No. 607

BORN, PLACE Newington, Conn. DATE 1748.

DIED, PLACE " " DATE

FATHER'S NAME William[5] Welles (513)

MOTHER'S NAME Mary[5] Hunn (514)

MARRIED PLACE DATE

1st, Lucy Welles, dau. of Samuel Hunn, of Wethersfield.
2nd, Abigail[6] (Gaylord) Peck (608)
dau. of John[5] Gaylord, of Bristol, Conn. (515).

CHILDREN'S MAMES

1. James[7], b. 6 Sept., 1772; m.1st,Chloe Chambers; 2nd,Eleanor Camp.
2. Lucy[7], b. 29 Sept., 1774; totally blind.
3. Clara[7], b. 8 Feb., 1777; m. Erastus Seymour.
4. Austin[7], b. 23 Dec., 1778; not married. (m.Flora Balch.)
5. Beulah[7], b. 29 Oct., 1780; m. Elisha Stoddard.
6. Origen[7], b. 6 May, 1783; m. Sally Gaylord.
7. William[7], b. 23 June, 1786; m. Cathering Griswold Peck.
8. Gaylord[7], b. 15 Apr., 1788; m. 1st,Electa Brace; 2nd,--Smith;3rd,
9. Mary[7], b. 19 May, 1790; m. Allen Stoddard, of Newington.
10. Sophronia[7], 4 July, 1792, (704); m. Jan. 15, 1815, Asaph[7] Willard (703); d. 1 Apr., 1870.

James[6] Welles(or Wells) was a Revolutionary soldier, a farmer and a shoemaker. He was called "a saintly man".

He had his first six children by his first wife; and their names are given in another account in the following order: Lucy, James, Origen, Austin, Beulah, Clara. The same account gives the names of the four children by his 2nd wife as Mary, Sophronia (704), William, Gaylord.

For Military Record, see next page.

MILITARY RECORD OF JAMES WELLS (607).

RECORD OF CONNECTICUT MEN IN THE WAR OF THE REVOLUTION, &c.

p.76: James Wells, fifer 7th Company, Sixth Regiment, Col. Parsons, 1775; enlisted May 5th; discharged Oct. 11th.

p.72: This Regiment was "Raised on the first call for troops in Apr.-May, 1775. Recruited from New London, Hartford, and present Middlesex counties. Capt. Mott's Company (the 7th) was ordered to the Northern Department. The other companies remained on duty at New London until June 17th, when they were ordered by the Governor's Council to the Boston camps. There the regiment took part at Roxbury in Gen. Spencer's Brigade, and remained until expiration of term of service, Dec. 10, '75. Adopted as Continental. Regiment reorganised under Col. Parsons for service in '76."

p. 76: "7th Company. (This Company served in the Northern Department under Gen. Schuyler)".

p.113: (Under Col. Elmore's Regiment, 1776. See p. 113, top.) Captain Saterlee's Company. ("In Garrison, Johnstown.") "James Wells, private, enlisted Apr. 16. At Port Schuyler; re-engaged Jan. 3, 1777, Lt. Furnival."

p.116: Colonel Elmore's Regiment, 1776. "Raised under the authority of the Continental Congress, to serve one year from April, 1776." "The Regiment took the field in July, 1776, under Schuyler, and on Aug. 25th marched from Albany "into Tryon County." During the remainder of the term, it was posted on Fort Stanwix and vicinity." The facts on p. 118 are from its muster-rolls, dated Jan. 13-15, 1777.

p.272: (In list of Lieutenants, in Colonel Sheldon's Light Dragoons, 1777-83:) "James Wells, Wethersfield; enlisted May 7, 1777; appointed Cornet Jan. 1, 1778; prom. Lieut., June 2, 1779."

p.276: Col. Elisha Sheldon's was the Second Regiment of Light Dragoons, of four raised for Continental army in 1777. "Its field of service during the war was generally the east side of the Hudson, along the Westchester front. --- It wintered generally in Connecticut; in '80-'81, however, it was sent to Western Mass., where hay and forage were plenty. Regiment disbanded June, '83.

p.p.381-2: State regiments at Boston, Jan.-Mar., 1776. Col. Erastus Wolcott's regiment was "Part of the detachment from the army that occupied Boston, after the enemy evacuated the town". In Captain Prior's Company, James Welles, private.

p.662: (Conn. Pensioners, 1832, in Hartford Co.) James Wells.

WETHERSFIELD REVOLUTIONARY RECORDS, 1774-1784.

p.5: At a meeting of the inhabitants of the Town of Wethersfield, &c., July 2, 1778, --- James Wells and nine others were "chosen a Comtee to provide Summer Clothing in the Continental army", etc.

INDEX CONNECTICUT REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS, Draper.

Compilation, Vol. 2, p. 589, Wells, James S. 17764. ("S 17764" means Survivors' Index, 17764.) Write to the Pension Bureau in Washington, sending this number; and you will receive exact and full information.

See also: CONNECTICUT HISTORICAL SOCIETY COLLECTIONS, VOLS. VIII & XII.

(See next page.)

MILITARY RECORD OF JAMES WELLS (607), Continued.

CONNECTICUT PENSIONERS, PHOTOSTAT COPY, PENSION OFFICE, 1835, p. 514: James Wells, pri. and ser., allowance 95.00; sums received 285.00; Conn. militia; placed on Pension Roll Oct. 2, 1833; commencement of pension, May 4, 1831; age 79.

NAME Abigail[6] Gaylord No. 608

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME John[5] Gaylord (515)

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED 1st, Peck, of Bristol. PLACE DATE
2nd, James[6] Welles (607) of Newington, son of William[5] Welles, (513).

CHILDREN'S MAMES

(See James[6] Welles (607)).

This Abigail[6] (Gaylord) (Peck) Welles, called "Widow Peck", was noted for helping her neighbors in the care of the sick, and was therefore called "a mother in Israel". She lived in the heroic times of the Revolutionary War; and it may be truly said of her, as of many others,- "No doubt many of those quiet lives, especially amongst the women, were equal in heroism and nobility to those of greater note."

By her 1st marriage, she had four children; viz.:-
1. Candace Peck, who m. Capt. Jonathan Stoddard.
2. Samuel, not married.
3. ------ (name not known.)
4. Abigail, who m. ------ Stedman.

(For her children by her 2nd marriage, see James[6] Welles (607).

NAME William[6] Howe NO. 609

BORN, PLACE Marlboro, Mass. DATE Dec. 4, 1764.

DIED, PLACE " " DATE July 21, 1820, ae. 56.

FATHER'S NAME Thaddeus[5] Howe (517)

MOTHER'S NAME Lavinah[5] Brigham (518)

MARRIED Elizabeth[6] Stow (610) PLACE Marlboro, Mass. DATE Sept. 27, 1785.
dau. of John[5] Stow, Jr. (437)
and Grace[5] Newton (438).

CHILDREN'S NAMES (Four children.)

William Loring Howe (705), b. Apr. 25, 1797; m. Apr. 11, 1822, Persis Sawyer, of Berlin, Mass.; had six children; he d. Jan. 20, 1866; aged 68 years 9 months; she d. Mar. 10, 1875, aged 76 years 9 months.

NAME Elizabeth[6] Stow

No. 610

BORN, PLACE Marlboro, Mass. DATE Sept. 12, 1767.

DIED, PLACE " " DATE June 3, 1835, ae. 67.

FATHER'S NAME John[5] Stow, Jr., (519)

MOTHER'S NAME Grace[5] Newton (520)

MARRIED William[6] Howe (609) PLACE Marlboro. DATE Sept. 27, 1785.

CHILDREN'S NAMES William Loring[7] Howe (705), (See William[6] Howe (609)).

NAME Josiah[6] Sawyer, Jr. No. 611

BORN. PLACE Berlin, Mass. DATE Nov. 8, 1752.

DIED. PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Dea. Josiah[5] Sawyer (521)

MOTHER'S NAME Sarah[5] Fairbanks (522)

MARRIED PLACE DATE

1st, Bathsheba Moore, of Putney, Vt. . . . . Aug. 6, 1767? 1770
(She had 3 children; d. in 1778.)
2nd, Persis Baker, who had 1 child, and d. in 1785.
3rd, Prudence[6] Johnson, of Leominster; had 7 children. (612) (Jan. 4, 1786.)

CHILDREN'S NAMES

By 1st wife: 1. Alvan[7], b. Oct. 30, 1770.
2. Eunice[7], b. Nov. 10, 1774. m. Ephraim Babcock.
3. Bathsheba[7], b. 1778; d. young.
By 2nd wife: 4. Susanna[7], b. Nov. 19, 1781; m. Caleb[7] Houghton, father of Rev. Wm A.[8] Houghton.
By 3rd wife: 5. Ira[7], b. Oct. 1, 1787.
6. X Lucinda[7], b. Apr. 20, 1789.
7. Rufus[7], b. Sept. 22, 1790.
8. George[7], b. Feb. 6, 1793.
9. Asa[7], b. Sept. 3, 1795.
(706) 10. Persis[7], b. June 18, 1798; m. Wm L.[7] Howe (705), of Marlboro, Apr. 11, 1822; she d. Mar. 10, 1875.
11. Sarah[7], b. July 12, 1800. m. Lewis Carter. She d. Feb. 26, 1895, ae 95 yrs.

X Note: Lucinda m. 1st, Amory Carter; 2nd, Cummings Moore.

NAME Prudence[6] Johnson of Southboro, Mass. No. 612

BORN, PLACE Leominster, Mass. DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED Josiah[6] Sawyer, Jr. (611) PLACE DATE

CHILDREN'S MAMES Had 7 children. (See Josiah[6] Sawyer, Jr., (611).

NAME Elijah[6] Warren NO. 613

BORN, PLACE Leicester, Mass. DATE 1758.

DIED, PLACE " " DATE 18 July, 1843.

FATHER'S NAME Ebenezer[5] Warren (525)

MOTHER'S NAME Lydia[5] Harrington (525)

MARRIED Elizabeth[6] Wheeler (614), dau. of Amos[5] Wheeler (527) and Mary Belcher[5] (Henshaw) Wheeler (528). (Elizabeth b. 4 May, 1763; d. 30 Mar., 1800.) m. 2nd, Mary Belcher[6] Wheeler, sister of the preceding. (b. 19 Dec., 1774; d. Aug. 15, 1851.) PLACE (He m. 2nd, 21 June, 1801.) DATE Mar. 1781.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

By 1st wife:-
1. Amos[7] b. 25 July, 1782.
(707) 2. Joseph[7], b. 8 Jan., 1784; m. Jan. 1811, Sally[7] Greene, of Brookfield; he d. 25 Feb., 1865. (708)
3. Betsey[7] b. 17 Oct., 1785; m. Jonathan Bond; she d. 10 Mar., 1874.
4. Lydia[7] b. 27 Mar., 1788; unmarried; d. 1 Jan., 1870.
5. Mary Wheeler[7] b. 23 May, 1790; m. Simeon Chapin; d. 6 Feb., 1871.
6. Charlotte[7] b. 8 Aug., 1792; m. 21 Nov., 1811, Rufus Fuller; d. 31 Mar., 1886.

By 2nd wife:-
7. Sarah Henshaw[7] b. 20 Mar., 1802; unm.; d. 16 June, 1823.
8. Catherine Henshaw[7] b. 21 July, 1804; unm.; d. 17 July, 1828.
9. Louisa Amelia[7] b. 18 Aug., 1807; m. 25 Aug., 1830, Amos Dean Wheeler.
10. Henry Elijah[7] b. 4 July, 1809.
11. Antoinette Frances Tucker[7] b. 21 June, 1817; d. 8 Jan., 1819.

Elijah[6] Warren was born in Leicester in 1758; m. 1st, Mar., 1781, Elizabeth Wheeler, daughter of Amos & Mary Belcher (Henshaw) Wheeler, of Worcester. She was a direct descendant of William Henshaw, of Lancaster, England. She was born May 4, 1763, and d. 30 Mar., 1800. He m. 2nd, 21 June, 1801, Mary Belcher Henshaw, a sister of his first wife. She was b. 19 Dec., 1774, and d. 15 Aug., 1851. He d. 18 July, 1843.

He was a volunteer in the Revolut-ionary army, and was in the battle of White Plains, N.Y. Various transfers of real estate ~~was~~ were made to him from his father between the years 1783 and 1798; but, owing to the indefiniteness of the boundaries given in the deeds, it is impossible to locate definitely the different lots; but they were apparently all in the western part of the town, in the vicinity of Horace and Edward Warren's. On the 5th of June, 1783, for 500 pounds, Ebenezer deeded to Elijah the three acres of land with the dwelling-house, bark-house, mill-house, beam-house and tan-yard, which he bought of Patrick Watson in 1744, together with 12 acres of land, which he had purchased of Dorcas Smith, 17 acres which he had bought of Daniel Henshaw, 20 acres bought of Capt. Daniel Denny, and 4 3/4 acres bought of Col. Samuel Denny. The deed was a warrantee deed, in which his wife joined. It would appear, however, that Ebenezer re-purchased at least a portion of the real estate named in the deed above-mentioned, as we find that on the 23rd Jan., 1793, he mortgaged the first-named 3 acres of land and the tan-yard to Elijah for 5 shillings; and later, 1795, he sold to Elijah for 100 pounds one acre, "being the

same land I purchased of Patrick Watson", with a dwelling-house and other buildings standing thereon; and still later, 28 Jan., 1797, he sold 1/2 of tan-yard to Elijah for $88.34, Jonathan buying the other half at the same price; and, 25 June, 1798, he sold to Elijah for $500, 97 acres of land, a portion of which seems to have been that named in the first-mentioned deed. The dwelling-house, which Elijah bought in 1795, was doubtless the one erected by Ebenezer about 1780, and which descended to Henry Elijah, by whom it was destroyed about 1860, or a little later.

Of his (Elijah Warren's) life and character, the Rev. Samuel May says: "He was a man of great worth and general estimation. The writer of this knew him only in the last 5 or 6 years of his life, and has the impression that his age and some infirmities kept him closely at home. He was not an invalid, but is remembered as mostly in his arm-chair, in the old and comfortable house opposite to the tan-yard, where his years of industry had been spent, and that he appeared older even than his years. His mind continued clear, his memory good, his spirit and manners gentle and kindly. Not of many words, he was alive to the interests of those about him, and gave cordial welcome to his friends. His old age seemed unusually cheerful and serene. As a citizen and neighbor, he maintained a position of confidence and respect."

(Taken from the Warren and Wheeler Genealogy.)

For a description of his first wife, Elizabeth[6] Wheeler, see the next page, Elizabeth Wheeler (614).

On the 17th of Sept., 1863, there was a remarkable and interesting meeting of eight of the children of Elijah, at the old homestead in Leicester. Some of the elder children left home before the younger ones were born, and this was the first and only time they were all together during their lives. There were present Amos, Joseph, Betsey, Lydia, Mary, Charlotte, Louisa and Henry. The eldest was 81, and the youngest was 54. Mrs. Bond and Mrs. Chapin, taking the excursion of the Lakes, traveled over 1600 miles to the meeting. They all were photographed in a group in Worcester. The only saddening thought was, that they would behold each other no more.- (Ibid.)

NAME Elizabeth[6] Wheeler NO. 614

BORN, PLACE Acton, then part of Concord, Mass. DATE 4 May, 1763.

DIED, PLACE Leicester, Mass. DATE 30 Mar., 1800.

FATHER'S NAME Amos[5] Wheeler (527)

MOTHER'S NAME Mary Belcher[5] Henshaw (528)

MARRIED Elijah[6] Warren (613) PLACE Leicester DATE Mar., 1781.

CHILDREN'S NAMES (See Elijah[6] Warren (613)).

Her Character is thus described:-

"His (Elijah[6] Warren's) first wife (Elizabeth[6]) is said to have been a most estimable woman, but there is no one who can speak from personal knowledge of her. Of his second wife, Mary, Mr. May says: "She had passed the prime of life, when the present writed became acquainted with her. She already possessed a ripeness of character, which seemed to fall short of nothing desirable in life. This is much to say; but it is said with deep conviction, by one whose memory of over 80 years includes many noble examples of upright men and honorable women. The faithfulness and gentleness with which she did all her duty as wife, step-mother and mother, grew with her years. No loss or trial impaired her faith, or lessened her trust in the divine goodness; so that she was a living light and blessing to all who knew her. By all her experiences of life, she was made ready to welcome the Unitarian faith, as it became known to her in middle life; and when the Unitarian Church in Leicester was formed, she connected herself with it with a simple dignity and modesty, which gave new beauty to her always beautiful and gracious life."

(From the Warren and Wheeler Genealogy.)

NAME Timothy[6] Green, Jr. Brookfield, Mass. No. 615

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE Before Apr.9, 1788.

FATHER'S NAME Timothy[5] Green (529)

MOTHER'S NAME Dorothy[5] ------ (530)

MARRIED Ruth[6] Bemis (616) PLACE Spencer, Mass. DATE 25 Aug., 1774.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

1. Betsey[7], b. 1779-80; m. Moses Adams July 24, 1798.
2. Nathaniel[7], b. 1781-2; m. Catherine Adams.
3. Barnard[7], b. 1783 or 1784; m. Lucretia Howe, Mar. 30, 1809.
4. Ezra[7], b. 1786; m. Hannah Bemis; d. Apr. 17, 1817.
(708) 5. SALLY[7], b. (after 9 Apr.) 1788, at Brookfield, Mass.; m. Joseph[7] Warren(707) Jan. 31, 1811; d. Feb., 1864; interred at Leicester, Mass.

You may be interested to know of the enormous wealth of our early ancestor, Timothy[6] Green (Jr.)The appraisal of his estate was as follows:-

Wardrobe of Timothy Green, 1 coat and jacket, 1 - 2.
2 woolen shirts & 5 prs. stockings & pr. boots, 1 - 4 - 6.
1 coat and jacket, 1 - 2.
1 pr. duckskin breeches, 0 - 16.
Total personal property, pounds 65 - 12 - 6.

The portion assigned for use of the widow in part is as follows: "They also sett off the West room in the Dwelling and the chamber over the same; the west part of the Cellar, and the kitchen chamber, also the Privilege of Baking in the Oven in the kitchen room and the privilege of the Well." We also set the East Scaffold of the barn, East Stable, one half the barn floor and half the bay on the north side, and an Equal Share of the barn-yard;- all which we appraise One hundred and ninety pounds".

This real estate the widow had use of until she married William Guilford. The estate was appraised again at $960. Nathaniel, oldest son of Timothy, Jr., bought off the heirs.

(The above facts were collated by Rev. Albert Warren, of Leicester, Mass.)

NAME Ruth[6] Bemis Spencer, Mass. NO. 616

BORN, PLACE Spencer, Mass. DATE 13 Aug., 1758.

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME Nathaniel[5] Bemis (531)

MOTHER'S NAME Ruth[5] Harrington (532)

MARRIED Timothy[6] Green, Jr. (615) PLACE Spencer DATE 25 Aug., 1774.

She m. 2nd, William Guildford, of Brookfield, Mass.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

By 1st husband,- see Timothy[6] Green, Jr., (615)

By 2nd husband:-

Nancy[7]

Susan[7]

Betsey[7]

Catherine[7]

Arnold.[7]

REVOLUTIONARY RECORD OF GIDEON ROBERTS.

REVOLUTIONARY WAR, Vol. 5, 1776, page 52, says:- "L. Nathel Churchill is appointed 1st Lieut. in Cap. Bray's Compa of ye 4th Battalion men, instead of Lieut. Hitchcock resigned. Joel Higley 2d Lieut. 3d Compa instead of said Churchill promoted, & Serg. Gideon Roberts to be Ensign instead of 2d Lieut. Higley promoted.

December 24th, 1776. Jonth Trumbull."

IBID., Vol. II, 1777-1778, p. 303b:- (Private Service 1775) "Pay Abstract for Billiting & Mileage of Capt. Peck's Company in Col. Roger Enos' Battalion:-

"Gideon Robards (same as Roberts): Time of Enlistment, June 20; Time when Marched, July 15; No. of Days Billiting, 25; Amount of Billiting, 12,6; No. of Miles Travel, 33; Amount of Mileage, 2,9."

IBID., (Private, Waterbury, Service 1779.) Vol. 16, Part I, 4b:-

"Gideon Roberts; Town, Waterbury; County, New Haven; Commencement of service, Aug. 18th; Expiration of service, Jan. 15th; Months, 4; Days, 26; Stated Wages at 2 per month Received, 9-13..0; Depreciations of Money, 173..14..0."

RECORD OF THE CONNECTICUT MEN IN THE WAR OF THE REVOLUTION, THE WAR OF 1812, AND THE WAR WITH MEXICO, pp. 165-6:-

"Levies Enlisted in the Second Regiment in '79 and '80 for Short Terms:-

Gideon Roberts, Enlistment Aug. 8, '79; Discharged Jan. 15, '80."

DAUGHTERS OF AMERICAN REVOLUTION, LINEAGE BOOK, Vol. 6, 5001-6000, p. 277:- "Miss Candace Roberts, 5830; Born in Connecticut. Descendant of Ensign Gideon Roberts, Elias Roberts and Benjamin Hopkins, all of Connecticut. Daughter of Wyllys Roberts and Lydia Frisbie, his wife; Granddaughter of Gideon Roberts and Falla Hopkins, his wife; and great-granddaughter of Benjamin Hopkins and Phoebe Ives, his wife; and of Elias Roberts.

Gideon Roberts, 1777-80, when serving as a minute man, was captured and confined on a prison ship in Wallabout Bay.

Elias Roberts was killed in the Wyoming massacre, and his name is on the monument erected to their memory.

Benjamin Hopkins, 1775, enlisted in the militia."

Also see Connecticut Historical Society Collections, Vol. 8, Revolutionary Rolls and Lists, 1775-1783, p. 55.

NAME Titus Merriman[7] Roberts NO. 701

BORN, PLACE Bristol, Conn. DATE Sept. 7, 1793.

DIED, PLACE Springfield, Mass. DATE Apr. 13, 1856, ae. 62.1/2.

FATHER'S NAME Gideon[6] Roberts (601)

MOTHER'S NAME Falla[6] Hopkins (602)

MARRIED Lucia[7] Parmelee (702) PLACE Goshen, Conn. DATE Dec. 2, 1817.

m. 2nd, about 1841, ... of Pittsfield, Mass.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

1. Hiram[8], d. about age 20.

2. George Hudson[8], b. ; m. Julia[8] Webster; had two daughters and a son George; was in business in New York early in life, and inclined to be dissipated; but was converted through his father's letters; lived many years in Springfield, Mass, as a hatter, and a deacon in a Congregational Church. After his death, the family moved to Fresno, Cal. He d. at Springfield, Mass., Jan. 12, 1867.

3. William Walker[8], b. Mar. 1, 1823; m. Abigail Wells[8] Willard (802) in Hartford, Conn., Sept. 1847; d. Oct. 9, 1859, aged 36 years and 6 months, in Indianapolis, Ind. See William Walker[8] Roberts (801).

4. . . . . died young.

5. . . . . " "

6. Stanley[8], b. Went to Australia, and was advertised for in 1850, but never heard from.

7. Dwight[8], b. m.------; had one daughter; d.

8. Theodore[8], b. 1836; m. Ada May (Paquier); was living in Hartford Conn., about 1916, in poor health, and ~~over~~ 80 years of age.

TITUS MERRIMAN[7] ROBERTS was a salesman of clocks, helping his father, Gideon[6] Roberts (601), who made them. Both father and son were deacons i-n the Congregational Church i-n Bristol, Conn. Titus Merriman had dark hair, which never became gray. I remember sitting on his knee, in Indianapolis, Ind., when I was about 4 years of age.- (J.H.Roberts.)

NAME Lucia[7] Parmelee NO. (702)

BORN. PLACE Goshen, Conn. DATE

DIED. PLACE Bristol, Conn. DATE 1839.

FATHER'S NAME Capt. Theodore[6] Parmelee (603)

MOTHER'S NAME Keziah[6] Hudson (604)

MARRIED ~~Sophia Theodora Parmelee~~ PLACE DATE
Titus Merriman[7] Roberts (701) Goshen, Conn. Dec. 2, 1817.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

See Titus Merriman[7] Roberts (701).

Lucia[7] Parmelee Roberts' silver sugar tongs are in possession of her grandson, James Hudson[9] Roberts, Feb., 1921. (901)

Letter Written by Mrs. L. P. Roberts, Probably in 1828.

"Mrs. Bockwith

As we are expecting to leave here soon I send you the books belonging to the Ladies Missionary Association that you may distribute to the several collectors whom you shall think it expedient. I think some new books would be very desirable but do not know as you will get any now I have always practiced picking out the best I could from year to year. To the circle of Ladies with whom I have been so long associated I feel strongly attached and shall ever take a deep interest in their prosperity and I hope the spirit of benevolence and interest in the cause of Missions will continue to increase. Surely we can never regret ay any labor or sacrifice we may make in this good work, if we are actuated by the Spirit of him who laid down his life to save a ruined world. I expect Hartford will be my home for the present and shall be very glad to have you call on me whenever you may come in. In the meantime I remain yours in the bonds of Christian affection L. P. Roberts."

(The original of this letter is in my hands, Feb. 23, 1921.- J.H.Roberts.)

NAME Asaph Willard NO. 703

BORN, PLACE Newington, Conn. DATE Dec. 24, 1786.

DIED, PLACE Hartford, Conn. DATE July 14, 1880, aged 93 1/2 years

FATHER'S NAME Daniel Willard (605)

MOTHER'S NAME Rhoda Welles (606)

MARRIED Sophronia Wells (704), dau. of James Wells and Abigail Gaylord, (607 & 608) of Newington. PLACE DATE Jan. 15, 1815.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

1. Charlotte , b. Nov. 11, 1815; d. May 29, 1907, unmarried. A sweet disposition and sterling common sense; blind after 1863; skillful in draw-ing before that; could thread a needle with her tongue; all the family resorted to her for advice. Died in 92nd year of age.
2. James Daniel , b. Oct. 31, 1817; was a steel plate engraver and printer, and one of the first to make deguerreotypes; d. unmarried, Nov. 30, 1893.
3. Lucy Ann , b. July 19, 1819; m. Rev. Benjamin Watson, of Philadelphia, Pa.; had two sons and four daughters; d. there Aug. 30, 1888. Her husband was noted for helping the poor. Virtually all of the family were artists, and the sons are physicians.
4. Mary , b. Nov. 24, 1820; m. Henry French; had 3 sons and 1 daughter; in middle life, developed artistic tastes; d.
5. Martha , b. Aug. 8, 1822; m. Frederick L. Gleason, a splendid self-made man, extraordinarily fond of books; a deacon of the old style; She d. Jan. 22, 1910, in the home of her daughter, Mary Willard Gleason-White, in Poughkeepsie, N.Y. Had 2 sons and 2 daughters.

(802) 6. Abigail Wells , b. Oct. 18, 1824; m. William Walker Roberts, (801) lived in Indiana till 1860, then in Hartford, Conn. He d. Oct. 9, 1859. She had two sons; cared for her parents, brothers and sisters in old age, and d. Feb. 20, 1910, ae. 85 1/3 years.

7. (Rev.) John , b. Nov. 10, 1826; m. Kate Steele, of Brooklyn, N.Y.; had 3 sons and 3 daughters. He studied in Yale 1849, and Andover Theological Seminary; had pastorates in Fairhaven, Mass.; Bir-mingham, Conn.; Marlboro, Mass.; and Decorah, Iowa; d. in Chicago, Dec. 1, 1913.
8. William Burnham , b. Mar. 10, 1831; was prominent in Sunday School work; always came home with a song; d. unmarried, June 20, 1906.

ASAPH WILLARD, known for many years as Hartford's most aged citizen, was identified with this city for about two thirds of a century. His birth antedated Washington's first inauguration as President of the United States, and i noidents of his administration he was accustomed to recall among the recollections of his

boyhood days. He was born of most worthy and excellent stock, and his lineage is clearly traced through men of noble traits to that of Major Willard, whose achievements in our colonial period have found permanent recor-d in the history of our country.

Mr. Willard's mental abilities were of no common order. Without aspirations for prominence in public affairs, he was a broad, discriminating reasoner upon all questions pertaining to the welfare of society. Without conceit of originality, his habits of independent thought often led him to differ widely and soundly from the current opinions of the day; insomuch that, abating a certain native reserve, so evident in all his life, he would have been admirably fitted to mould and to make public opinion. Without pretense of scholarship in the common interpretation of that word, he was a careful and constant reader and eminently philosophical in the habit of his thoughts.

Though born to farm life, in early manhood he devoted himself to the engraver's art. This became his lifelong business pursuit; in it he was esteemed the compeer of the best engravers on copper and steel of his time, whether in the niceties of bank note or of portrait engraving. More than sixty years ago, after a brief residence at Albany, N.Y., in partnership with one of the Rawdons, he came to Hartford, and established his residence here, as a member and leading engraver of the old Graphic Bank Note Company, of which he was also one of the founders. This Company, though financially successful, owing to uncongeniality in the elements of its organization, came to early dissolution. Some of our older citizens may remember the names of Tisdale and Brewster and others, who were prominent in that Company. Upon the winding up of this enterprise, Mr. Willard was urged to join a band of artists, whose headquarters should be in the city of New York, and from whom afterward issued the since gigantic American Bank Note Company of that city. Regarding the more favorable conditions of the smaller city for the health and life of his young family, he refused to make the change of his residence. In after years, surrounded by his large and unbroken domestic circle, he felt no regret in view of his decision at that critical per-iod of his business career, though admitting that his choice to remain in Hartford was, doubtless, the forfeiture of great emolument. Among the young men, whom he took as pupils, and set forward successfully in the same art, is mentioned the name of Baleh, who became quite eminent in his day; also the name of John Cheney, a gifted brother of the celebrated silk manufacturers of that name, who, for many years, took rank as the foremost steel portrait engraver of our country. More than forty years ago, Mr. Willard was copartner with John W. Barber of New Haven, in the publication of the work entitled Connecticut Historical Collections.

Few were more appreciative of a true work of art than our aged friend, and few more sensitive to real defects. His older children recall the amusing incident of his earlier life, when, on a certain occasion, an unsatisfactory life-size portrait of one of his family having been painted, and delivered at his house, he quietly took it to the yard, and, with brick and sand and water vigorously applied to the face, he accomplished what he deemed an appropriate finish to the artist's work.

His eyesight, his bodily vigor, and his artistic skill served him long. In his eightieth year he could be seen plying his genius upon portraits of public men, intended for memorial works; and for some years later, he was accustomed, during much of the year, to divide his time daily, fr-om early morning till dark, between his garden and his office work.

(See next page.)

NAME

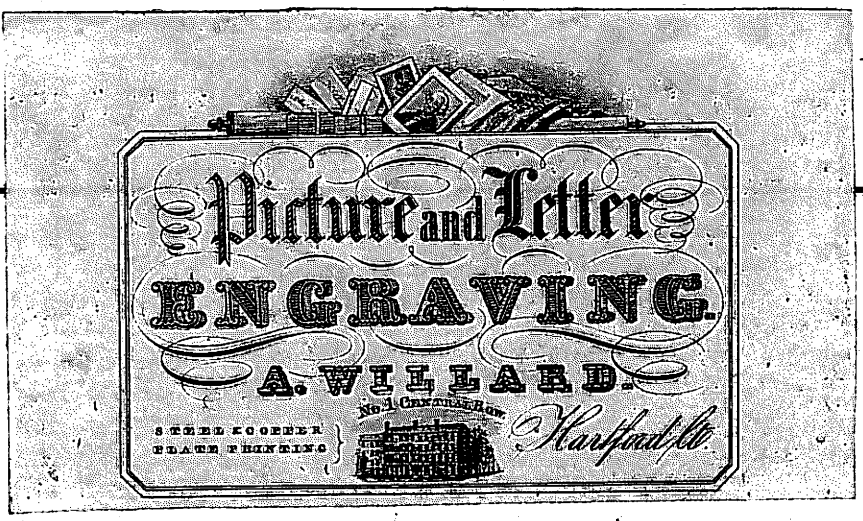
BORN, PLACE

DIED, PLACE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED



DATE

CHILDREN'S NAMES

ASAPH WILLARD (703) Continue-d.

Mr. Willard's home-life was his earthly paradise. Every child held him in affectionate esteem, and children's children were no less demonstrative in their attachment. In childhood, his family enjoyed parental government of a high type; in maturity, ripe counsel; and from the first till the closing scene, the heartiest parental devotion.

His religious views were clearly defined, intelligent, and always his own. They were withal duly progressive, strictly scriptural and reverent. He built for the present and the future life alike on the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ being the chief corner stone. During more than forty years of the ministry of the Rev. Joel Hawes, D.D., he was one of his most constant and appreciative hearers. In his latest years, he was accustomed to rehearse many an incident of that ministry, and many a personal interview, in which at times their views were not wholly concurrent; and any criticism, which he saw fit to make upon the Doctor's preaching, his bearing in private debate, and especially his convenient retreat under argument behind the "original Hebrew", where his opponent could not follow, was always accompanied with words of highest esteem and affectionate remembrance.

During those six years of utter prostration and physical helplessne-ss, which preceded the fatal attack of pleurisy, he never lost his accustomed interest in passing events, whether public or private. Unable himself now to read, it r-equired large favors in this respect from others, to satisfy his longings. He was also remarkably retentive of what he heard, and made it food for thought in those weary hours by day and night.

Mr. Willard's death occurred on the 14th day of July, in the 94th year of his age. His surviving posterity number thirty four pe-rsons, including several great-grandchildren. Among his descendants at his funeral, on the 17th inst., were his eight children, to accompany his remains to their chosen resting-place in Spring Grove Cemetery.

(From the Hartford Courant, July 24, 1880; written, I believe by his son, Rev. John Willard.--J.H.Roberts.)

Personal Recollections, by James Hudson Roberts.

My grandfather, ASAPH WILLARD, was a grand old man, of the patriarchal type. He toiled at his task as an engraver for the long time of 64 years, scarcely ever taking a vacation, till his sight faile-d at the age of 84 years. This may have been

caused by grief at the decease of his good wife, which occurred about that time. In their childhood, they attended the same school in Newington, Conn. Asaph often went to school with his pockets full of apples, chestnuts, or other dainties. The other school-children would crowd around, begging for some; but he saw a nice blue-eyed little girl, standing over there by the house, who never asked for any such thing. He fell in love with her then; and they became partners for life from 1815 till her death in 1870,- an ideally devoted pair.

Grandfather enjoyed life keenly. Every year, he planted some new kind of vegetable or flower. On summer mornings he rose at 4 A.M., and worked in the garden till 9 or 10, when he went to his office, more than a mile down town. There he would work till near supper time, and his lunch of raisins and crackers would be eaten as he sat at his desk. He would walk both ways, till blindness prevented, resolutely refusing to ride on the street-cars, although his strength must have been taxed, walking up Asylum Hill at the age of 80 years or more. He kindly taught me how to make a good vegetable garden, which has been a lifelong blessing. When about fifty years of age, he was near-sighted, but later he regained his good sight; and when he was 80, and I 15 years of age, his eyesight was better than mine, for we stood at the same distance from a rusty thermometer, and he could see the marks, when I could not.

His children and grandchildren would often gather around him, to spend the evening, and have a good sing,- for they all could sing; and grand times we had. This was always the case on Thanksgiving Day and Christmas Eve. He would pop corn at the furnace fire, and bring up to us two large deep pans, heaped full of the popped corn, and we would eat it all before leaving. On Christmas Eve, in 1866,- it being his birthday, and he 80 years old, he wished to give to his grandsons his patriarchal blessing. So he had us stand in a row by the wall, and he cordially shook hands with each one, saying to each of us: "BE GOOD. BE BETTER. BE BEST."

Was he not a man to be proud of? How we loved him. I was with him much during twenty years, and never heard him speak an unkind word. He planted fruit-trees at the age of 70, and when the neighbors, with the customary advice, remonstrated, on the ground that he might not live to eat the fruit, he said: "Then my children and grandchildren will eat it." He read the newspapers much at night, holding a tiny lamp-flame between him and the paper; and once, when he nodded, the paper flamed up before him,- but with no bad results. He always was interested in the phases of the moon, and the doings of the Pope. After he became blind, he steadfastly went to Church, saying that he did so, "to set a good example to the young people." His was a life worth living; and his departure was like falling asleep.

A sample of my Grandfather's engraving is given on the preceding page.

NAME Sophronia Wells No. 704

BORN, PLACE Newington, Conn. DATE July 4, 1792.

DIED, PLACE Hartford, Conn. DATE Apr. 1, 1870.

FATHER'S NAME James Wells (607)

MOTHER'S NAME Abigail Gaylord (608)

MARRIED Asaph Willard (703) PLACE Newington. DATE Jan. 15, 1815.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

For her eight children and fine family life, see Asaph Willard (703).

Personal Reminiscences, by J. H. Roberts.

I well remember my Grandmother's interest in all her grandchildren, and especially the warm welcome which she gave to my widowed Mother and my brother and myself, when we came to Hartford from Indianapolis in 1860.

In 1911, a lady in East Hartford surprised me by saying: "Mr. Roberts, your grandmother brought up my mother!" On inquiry, I learned that she and her sister, as orphans, had been taken into my grandmother's family, and cared for by her, along with her own eight children, until old enough for marriage. Their name was Whaples. We have in the family a "fish-plate", made coarsely in Colonial style, with one fish on the bottom, and three fishes on the sides, and an inscription pasted on the bottom, saying that this plate was presented to Asaph Willard in his boyhood by his great aunt, Hannah (?) Whaples. The Whaples girls may have been cousins of grandfather Asaph Willard, but seem to have been adopted out of pity, as orphans. So my grandmother's good deed was remembered and praised nearly a century after it was done!

She also brought up a waif, whose name was Becky Collins. Her funny sayings were often quoted in the family. As she watched my uncle William (William Burnham Willard), blacking his shoes, she said: "The more you brush them, the worse they shine!" When fish, that had been beheaded, and were being scaled, slipped out of one's hand, she said that they were "headstrong". These are only samples of the queer talk, that echoed through the Nineteenth Century.

NAME William Loring[7] Howe Marlboro, Mass. No. 705

BORN. PLACE Marlboro, Mass. DATE Apr. 25, 1797.

DIED. PLACE " " DATE Jan. 20, 1866, aged 68-3/4.

FATHER'S NAME William[6] Howe (609)

MOTHER'S NAME Elizabeth[6] Stow (610)

MARRIED Persis[7] Sawyer (706) of Berlin, Mass. PLACE DATE Apr. 11, 1822.

CHILDREN'S NAMES They had six children, including

Charles Marshall[8] Howe (803), b. Sept. 20, 1826; m. 1st, Sarah Greene[8] Warren (804), who was b. 1827, and d. June 2, 1857, ae. 30 years, leaving three children living, viz., Grace Lilla[9] (902), Walter W.[9], and Sarah[9]. Two children older than these had died, one of whom was named Joseph[9].
He m. 2nd, Whitney, who brought up the three surviving children, and elicited their gratitude, as a good, kind and self-denying step-mother. She d. in 1889.
He m. 3rd, Frances C. Ela, w-ho, like her predecessors, excelled in Christian virtues, and cared for him well in his later years. He d. Aug. 12, 1897, ae. 70 years and 11 months. She still lives with her niece at Livermore Falls, Me., (R.F.D.) in 1921.

NAME Persis[7] Sawyer No. 706

BORN, PLACE Berlin, Mass. DATE June 18, 1798.

DIED, PLACE Marlboro, Mass. DATE Mar. 10, 1875. aged 76-3/4.

FATHER'S NAME Josiah[6] Sawyer, Jr. (611)

MOTHER'S NAME Elizabeth[6] Stow (610)

MARRIED William Loring[7] Howe (705) PLACE DATE Apr. 11, 1822

CHILDREN'S NAMES Charles Marshall[8] Howe (803), b. Sept. 20, 1826; m. 1st, Sarah Greene[8] Warren (804); he d. Aug. 12, 1897.

Five other children.
(See William Loring[7] Howe (705).

Persis Sawyer, also called Grandmother Howe, was spoken of as "one whom everybody loved".

NAME Joseph[7] Warren 707 NO.

BORN, PLACE Leicester, Mass. DATE 8 Jan., 1784.

DIED, PLACE " " DATE 25 Feb., 1865.

FATHER'S NAME Elijah[6] Warren (613)

MOTHER'S NAME Elizabeth[6] Wheeler (614)

MARRIED Sally[7] Greene (708) PLACE Brookfield, Mass. DATE Jan. 30, 1811.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

1. Caroline[8], b. 23 Nov., 1811; m. Nelson Waite.
2. Albert[8], b. 1 Sept., 1813.
3. Leander[8], b. 22 Aug., 1815.
4. Charles Wheeler[8], b. 7 July, 1818.
5. Eliza[8], b. 24 Apr., 1822; m. 21 Dec., 1853, Franklin Whipple, of Worcester.
6. Horace[8], b. Oct., 1824. He lived in the old homestead into the Twentieth Century.
7. (804) SARAH GREENE[8], b. 5 Apr., 1827; m. June, 1849, Charles Marshall[8] Howe (803); resided in Marlboro, Mass. She d. 2 June, 1857. Children: see Sarah Greene[8] Warren (804).

In old age, Joseph[7] Warren's characteristic position, seated, was with his hands on the top of his cane, as in the group photograph of himself, his brothers and sisters, taken Sept. 17, 1863. (See Elijah[6] Warren (613), 2nd page.)

(Facts taken from Wheeler and Warren Genealogy, Part 2, page 79, et al.)

JOSEPH[7] WARREN lived in Leicester, and pursued the occupation of a tanner with his father, and also carried on a farm. He was named for Gen. Joseph Warren, and was quite proud of the fact. He was a genial, kind-hearted man, a good citizen, and a good neighbor.- (Ibid.)

NAME Sally[7] Greene No. 708

BORN, PLACE Brookfield, Mass. DATE *1788.

DIED, PLACE Leicester, Mass. DATE Feb., 1864.

FATHER'S NAME Timothy[6] Green, Jr., (615)

MOTHER'S NAME Ruth[6] Bemis (616)

MARRIED Joseph[7] Warren (707) PLACE Brookfield. DATE Jan. 30, 1811.

CHILDREN'S NAMES (See Joseph[7] Warren (707).)

*Sally's birth occurred after her father's death, which was prior to 9th Apr., 1788.

NAME William Walker Roberts No. 901

BORN, PLACE Bristol, Conn. DATE Mar. 1, 1825.

DIED, PLACE Indianapolis, Ind. DATE Oct. 9, 1859, ae 36 1/2.

FATHER'S NAME Titus Merriman Roberts (701)

MOTHER'S NAME Lucia Parmelee (702)

MARRIED Abigail Wells Willard (802) PLACE Hartford, Conn. DATE Sept. 2, 1847.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

1. Willard Berthrong Roberts, b. at La Porte, Ind., July 16, 1848; m. 1st, Florence Cornell, 1878; had one dau. Ethel, b. July 6, 1879; - m. 2nd, Nellie Parker, of Boston; - he d. in Chicago Ill., Apr. 9, 1900. His widow remained in Chicago, and was living in 1910.

2. James Hudson Roberts (901), b. at Hartford, Conn., June 11, 1851; m. Sept. 19, 1877, Grace Lilla Howe (902) of Marlboro, Mass. Graduated at Yale 1875, and Yale Divinity School 1876. Missionary to China, 1877 - 1905. (See 901).

(Copied from the Chicago Congregational Herald, by A.W.W.R.)

"Mr. William W. Roberts was one of the founders and a most prominent member of the new (Plymouth) Congregational Church in Indianapolis, Ind. To his efforts and sacrifices this Church is largely indebted for the success with which it has been favored. The burden of such an enterprise, in its infancy, must of necessity press heavily upon a few; but he was always ready to aid the cause to the utmost of his ability.

He was a marked example of a cheerful giver. One could not be otherwise, who had his views of the high ends, for which a true church is sustained. "If one soul" said he to his pastor in his last sickness, "should be saved through the instrumentality of our Church, it would reward us a million times over for all that has been done." A death rarely occurs, which is so deeply lamented outside the circle of relatives. No band of Christian brethren and sisters could feel that they have met with a greater loss, than the bereaved Church, that followed with tears this departed brother to the grave.

We are reminded by this affliction, how unsearchable are the ways of Providence. The Church of Christ has lost a member in the day of his greatest usefulness; society, a most valuable citizen; the cause of human liberty, a zealous, working friend; a beloved family, an affectionate husband and father, the joy and sunlight of his home. Human wisdom would have appointed a different issue; but Christian faith still trusts in the loving kindness of him who doth not afflict willingly. The sickness of Mr. Roberts was wearisome and protracted, yet he bore it all without

a murmur. He gave most consoling testimony, that he was ready to depart. He expressed no desire to live, except in connection with the wish, that he might be permitted to do more for his family, and "for the spread of the Redeemer's cause". Cut down as he was in the midst of his years, in the full vigor and strength of manhood, this death is a most solemn admonition to the living, to work with their might, while the day lasts.-- N. A. H.

(The initials, N.A.H., stand for Nathaniel A. Hyde, his pastor, who knew him very intimately, and for many years after was a Corporate Member of the American Board, and one of the foremost Congregational pastors in Indiana.)

Family Traditions, and Personal Reminiscences by J.H.Roberts:-

Living in Bristol, Conn., as a boy of 10 to 15 years of age, my Father, William Walker Roberts often accompanied men who brought farm produce to Hartford. The distance being twenty miles,- forty miles going and returning, he and they had to start long before daylight, to return the same day; and in the winter, with bad roads and snow, the trip was an arduous undertaking.

In 1837, at the age of 15 years, he was apprenticed at Lee and Butler's drug store, now Simson & Co. He lived with Mr. Butler, who would not have an apprentice who would not live with him, and sit in his pew at Church. He lived south of Little River, or Park River, and attended the South Congregational Church. Toward the end of the same year,- which was a time of business depression,- there was a noted revival of religion in Hartford, and William must have had a mental awakening, which would not be strange at his time of life. He wrote a letter to his father, Titus Merriman Roberts (701), asking permission to study for the ministry, in order to carry the Gospel to the heathen; but the father's consent could not be given, for he needed the son's scant earnings, for aid in supporting such a large family. William wrote that he would earn his own way, with the help of the American Education Society; but without avail. This letter was discovered by me, his son, on my first return from China in 1867, after a term of service of ten years there; and it seemed as if I had been allowed to fulfill my Father's earnest but apparently unsatisfied desire.

The wages received from the drug store being small, William obtained permission to sell oranges also, and had boxes of them exposed for sale in front of the store.

About 1845, he joined the great company of persons "going West", and established his own drug store at Michigan City, Ind., and afterward at La Porte and Indianapolis. In 1847, he married; and my Mother's experiences can be judged by her often saying later, that the soil of Michigan City consisted of "one part sand and two parts fleas". Their first son, Willard Berthring Roberts, was born in La Porte, July 18, 1848. I, their second child, was born in Hartford, Conn., June 11, 1851; and taken West in September; and a letter is in my possession, written by my Father on the Steamer Empire State, on Lake Erie, Sept. 3, 1851. He wrote that, between Albany and Buffalo, the train of 11 passenger cars and 3 baggage cars was "completely stowed full". Going on the steamer at 10:30 P.M., "Willie (3 years of age,) had a narrow escape; he was half asleep, and hardly knew what he was about, and tumbled down on the edge of a stairway, his head hung over and just balanced and swinging; and Abby made a spring, and caught him, and saved him from a fall, which would probably have broken his neck. She was much excited, but has had a good night's rest, and feels fresh and well today. We never had so nice a time on Lake Erie, in one of the best steamers that ever floated, and the lake smooth as a looking-

NAME No.

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

glass." He signed his name: "Your Hoosier Brother Walker."

In 1847) In those days, there was no railroad west of Buffalo, N.Y. It took a whole week, to sail the length of Lake Erie, and from the middle of the lake, land could not be seen on any-side. On the trip just mentioned, both of us boys caught the whooping-cough,- which made the journey memorable.

My Father was an ardent worker for the Church, for Temperance, and for the Abolition of Slavery. He toiled for the Republican Party, before it achieved success. There was a great struggle, to make Kansas a free soil State, and many emigrants went from the North, for that purpose. Our home in Indianapolis was one of the stations, for forwarding revolvers and overcoats, for the benefit of these new settlers in Kansas. I often saw the goods, and was told that that was their destination.

My Father also frequently left his home and business, to aid in holding revival meetings in surrounding towns. We for some years attended a Presbyterian Church; and when the time came, for founding and building the First (or Plymouth) Congregational Church, he was one of the five men, on whom came the chief burdens of this task. At the only time when he left the house in his last sickness, he went to the newly built chapel, to see whether the front-steps had been properly laid.

He had "too many irons in the fire", and was worn out at the early age of 36 1/2 years. His ardent nature, and the circumstances of the new West and the stirring anti-slavery campaigns, were too much for his strength. He induced the second President Harrison,- then living in Indianapolis,- to make his first political speech. The financial panic of 1857 made it difficult or impossible to collect bills due him; and this doubtless led him to close his drug store, and sell patent medicines. In 1856, he built Roberts Block, opposite the railroad station. During the civil war, that closely followed my Father's death, rents rose to fabulous rates; but the U. S. Government, occupying the stores in Roberts' Block, refused to give more than the previous rental. If my Father had lived longer, he almost certainly would have been a soldier in that war.

Though I was only 8 years of age at the time of his death, I remember him as he was in the Home, at Church, and in the Sunday School; and have another pathetic memory of his looks in his last sickness. During his last summer, he took a health trip to Fort Snelling, the falls of Minnehaha, and to St. Paul's and Minneapolis. When he was sick, he would be reported almost every day as "better", and occasionally as "worse". When he was near the point of death, he seemed to have a vision of the heavenly glory, and twice exclaimed: "Oh wonderful! beautiful!"; - and so, with a bright hope, at the end of a faithful life, he fell asleep.

[Signed:] James H. Roberts.

NAME Abigail Wells[8] Willard NO. 802

BORN. PLACE Hartford, Conn. DATE Oct. 18, 1824.

DIED. PLACE " " DATE Feb. 20, 1910.

FATHER'S NAME Asaph[7] Willard (703)

MOTHER'S NAME Sophronia[7] Wells (704)

MARRIED William Walker[8] Roberts (801) PLACE Hartford. DATE Sept. 2, 1847.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

1. Willard Berthrong[9] Roberts.
2. James Hudson[9] Roberts.

(See William Walker[8] Roberts, (801))

Family Tradition, and Personal Reminiscences, by J.H.Roberts.

Was there ever such a Mother? (How else can I begin this account of her life?)

In her early years, she had such a wealth of curly brown hair that the curls hung all around her down to the waist; and people used to stand at their front doors, to see her go by, on the way to school. She was most comely too, as her daguerreotypes show.

There being no High School in those days, before 1847, she attended the Hartfor-d Female Seminary on Pratt St. Like all of her family, she was fond of singing. Her mother and four older sisters did the home cooking, and she did not learn how to do it, but said: "Any one, with a little brains, and with a cook-book in the hand, ought to be able to get up a dinner." In later years, she found that this sentiment was a mistake.

Marrying in 1847, she went to make her home in Indiana, which was in the far West in those days. The years passed by, and her children came, and her home was established in Indianapolis. One evening, she and her husband came home late from some event, and found the room full of gas, and the children nearly asphyxiated. When one of the boys expressed pleasure at tasting the brandy in the mince pies, she ceased to make them in that way, saying that, in case either of them should become addicted to drinking intoxicants, they should never attribute it to their mother's cooking.

In 1859, there came the strain of Father's sickness, and the terrible shock of his death, and the breaking up of our dear home, which I well remember, on East Ohio St., a block and a half east of "The Circle", - a little circular park. A month later, she wrote to her sister Charlotte: "It is now a hard task, to do anything but weep. I live only in the past. For the present or future I have hardly a thought, nor even for those bright joyous months and years of perpetual sunshine, which for me are forever past. I live only within the boundary of the last few weeks. Friends are very kind and sympathizing, and try to say comforting

words; but how few know, while in possession of the treasure which I have lost, the sorrows of the bereaved!"

By way of contrast, as showing the brighter events of previous years, I will quote from a letter to her brother William,- not dated:

"Walker and I have taken a nice little trip through the western part of this state (Indiana) about 150 miles in our own carriage. We left the children with Mrs. Gillson, the wife of Walker's traveling agent, a very kind-hearted, motherly woman. When the children came back, after our return, Jamie said, 'Mamma, I kept thinking all the way home, that I wished you had staid twenty days longer.' I pretended to feel grieved, and told him that all the way home I had been thinking how much I wanted to see him,- and now he was not glad to see me. He burst out crying 'Boo-hoo, Mamma, I don't want you to feel bad. Boo-hoo, I am glad to see you; Boo-hoo, but I had such a good time, I do wish you had staid at least four days longer!' Wasn't that a "warm reception"? Willie was very much shocked."

Shortly before Father's death, he told Mother, that his property was worth from $40,000.00 to $50,000.00 . Doubtless there were bills that could not be collected; but both Mother, and others who knew the circumstances, believed that the executor and his assistant or co-executor defrauded us. At all events, we were reduced to straits from that time till after the Civil War.

We boarded half a year in uncongenial surroundings; and then Mother brought us to Hartford, where we could have better educational advantages, arriving in June, 1860. We lived ~~xxxxxxx~~ on Asylum Ave., opposite the Asylum Hill Congregational Church, and witnessed the building of that Chur-ch from foundations to roof and ~~xx~~ tower. Mother just gave herself to the care of her boys. By dint of great efforts, she kept us well fed, well clad, and happy. After the war, she built a home for us at 55 Willard St., using for this purpose my Father's life insurance money, and other funds which she had earned in teaching, and by boarding Fathe-r's clerks;- funds which she had needed for current expenses, but had resolutely refrained from using. After three years in that home, she was left alone, by my going to Yale, and Willard going to the Sheffield Scientific School. In 1874, her father's last sickness of six years began, and Mother went to live in "the old homestead", to nurse him; and she never returned, to live at 55 Willard St. Beside household cares, and the care of a blind sister, she had sole charge of her father every night, and three days out of seven, through all those years. After his departure, she was equally devoted to her two bachelor brothers and two blind sisters, for a second one became blind in later years. She survived the last one only one month, and her work was done.

She always was glad that I was a missionary, but parted from me four times in tears, as I started to go to China,- not expecting ever to see me again; yet I was privileged to return with my good Wife, and care for her and her sisters 3 1/2 years, till the end of their earthly careers.

Her chief characteristic seemed to me to be an unselfish and absolute devotion to her family, to us boys, after Father's death, and to her parents, brothers and sisters. She merely did not think of self, in helping others; and her life was radiant with the beauty and glory of such an absolute unselfishness, that I think she was unconscious of it. Her devotion to others, combined with her faith in God, made her optimistic and cheerful. Her love for the house of God, and desire rightly to train her boys, are seen in her answer, when they were late, and did not want to go to Church. She said, in words that deserve to be remembere-d; "If we are not there in time for the Doxology, we will be there in time for the Benediction."

NAME Charles Marshall[8] Howe No. 803

BORN, PLACE Marlboro, Mass. DATE Sept. 20, 1826.

DIED, PLACE " " DATE Aug. 12, 1897, aged 70 11/12.

FATHER'S NAME William Loring[7] Howe (705)

MOTHER'S NAME Persis[7] Sawyer (706)

MARRIED Sarah Greene[8] Warren (804) of Leicester, Mass. PLACE Leicester. DATE June, 1849.

m. 2nd, 1858, Sarah Whitney, who d. in 1869.
m. 3rd, about 1891, Frances C. Ela, who was still living with her niece at Livermore Falls, Me., (R.F.D.) in 1921.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

1. Ella Elizabeth[9], b. 5 Mar., 1851; d. 14 Aug., 1853.

2. Albert Joseph[9], b. 24 May, 1853; d. young.

3. GRACE LILLA[9], b. 7 Sept., 1854; m. 19 Sept., 1877, (Rev.) James Hudson[9] Roberts, of Hartford, Conn., and went as a missionary to China; d. 31 Mar., 1920.

4. Walter Warren[9], b. 13 Apr., 1856; m. Jan. 1881, Susan W. Felton, of Marlboro; m. 2nd, Alice
Had children by 2nd wife:-
Ruth L
Ethel
George

5. Sarah Warren[9], b. 16 May, 1857; d. at Worcester, 31 Dec., 1887.

6. Florence[9]

7. Herbert Marshall[9], b.

Charles Marshall Howe was in the Mass. Senate in 1862.

N.B. Florence and Herbert were children by C.M.Howe's 2nd wife.

This second wife, nee Whitney, was a fine beautiful soul, and deserves great credit, for bringing up the childr-en so well. She was extremely unselfish and generous, always wishing to do more for any one. She took great pains, not to treat her own children better than her step-children. Her Christian faith also was admirable. She died in 1869, when Grace and James, with their three children, were on their w-ay to China the second time. Sarah and Florence died so nearly at the same time, that it could be said, that Father Howe, who buried his wife and two children in 1864-7, did the same again thirty years later.

His third wife, Frances C. Ela, like her predecessors, excelled in Christian virtues and in loveliness of character. Grace and Walter had two splendid step-mothers. The last "Mother Howe" was still living with her niece at Livermore Falls, Me., (R.F.D.) i-n 1921.

NAME Sarah Greene[8] Warren NO. 804

BORN, PLACE Leicester, Mass. DATE 5 Apr., 1827.

DIED, PLACE Marlboro, " " DATE 2 June, 1857; aged only 30!

FATHER'S NAME Joseph[7] Warren (707)

MOTHER'S NAME Sally[7] Greene (708)

MARRIED Charles Marshall[8] Howe (803) PLACE Leicester. DATE June, 1849.

Lived in Marlboro, Mass.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

(See Charles Marshall[8] Howe (803))

Sarah Greene[8] (Warren) Howe was of a sweet disposition, as we know from her likeness, still extant. She resembled her sister Eliza[8], who married Frank Whipple. Her fine characteristics also could be seen in her children.

NAME James Hudson[9] Roberts No. 901

BORN. PLACE Hartford, Conn. DATE June 11, 1851.

DIED. PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME William Walker[8] Roberts (801)

MOTHER'S NAME Abigail Wells[8] Willard (802)

MARRIED Grace Lilla[9] Howe (902) PLACE Marlboro, Mass. DATE Sept, 19, 1877.

m. 2nd, Emma Urania (Forbes) Hollister, at Silver Lane, Conn.; Apr. 4, 1921.

CHILDREN'S NAMES

1. Charles Asaph[10], b. at Peking, China, July 26, 1879; Yale, 1902, and Yale Law School, 1906; m. May 15, 1909, Mary Florence Berry, of Portland, Me; had children:-
   1. Alice Parsons Roberts, b. Jan. 9, 1912.
   2. Priscilla Warren Roberts, b. June 13, 1916.

2. John Willard[10], b. at Kalgan, China, Nov. 13, 1881; Amherst, 1904; m. Sept. 1912, Edith Shepard; had children:-
   1. John Shepard Roberts, b. Apr. 12, 1915.
   2. Warren Roberts, b. June 27, 1920.

3. James Walker[10], b. Oct. 7, 1884, at Kalgan, China; Amherst, 1906; m. Aug. 1, 1911, Madge Brown; had children:-
   1. Willard Wreath Roberts, b. June 17, 1912;
   2. James Hudson Roberts II, b. July 4, 1919.

James Hudson[9] Roberts, born in Hartford, Conn., was taken to Indiana at the age of 3 months, lived in Indianapolis from the age of 3 years, and attended a private school from 5 years of age until 9, when the family removed to Hartford. At the auction, following his father's death, he took his little bag of school books, and had them sold. His Mother, a month after her bereavement, wrote: "Jamie put his arms around my neck early one morning, and said so sweetly, "Dear Mamma, don't cry any more for Papa; we shall meet him again, if we are holy; and you couldn't make him so happy as he is now";- and after a moment he added, "And I know our heavenly Father will take care of us while we live." He was echoing what he had been taught.

As far as he remembers, the first time that ideas of right and wrong came into his mind, was when he was quite young, and his father sent him to the drug store on Main st., several blocks away, to get the morning paper. On the way, he met a drove of horned cattle coming his way, and hurried back to the safe retreat of home. When asked, "Where is the paper?" he replied, " I went to the store, and it wasn't there." His father knew that the porter would have the store opened by that time,

and made him go again. Bringing the paper, he explained that the door was locked, and he found the paper outside. His father instructed him as to the sin of lying; and he was sorry; and if he can trace his conversion, it was from this occasion.

Coming to Hartford, and living opposite the Asylum Hill Congregational Church, he and his brother Willard attended the West Middle District School, which was where Asylum Place is now. The principal, Mr. Fillow, placed placards on the school-room walls, such as, MAKE HASTE SLOWLY, and HE LIVETH LONG, WHO LIVETH WELL. When asked why he did not volunteer as a soldier in the Civil War, he replied, that he thought he could serve his country better in teaching. So thought all who knew him.

James Hudson went to the Hartford Public High School in 1864, at the age of 13. "Will" and he earned a little money by untying knots, and cutting strings of the right length for tying bags of grain; and by trimming the labels for the heads of barrels of flour; and by painting the countries on maps with water colors. They also carried the Hartford Courant, Jim's route being all over "the Hill", with about 100 papers to distribute each morning. They had to rise at 3 A.M., and be down at the Courant office on Pratt St. by 4 A.M., and wait perhaps an hour in a building that was shaking with the motion of the machinery; and then go out in the dark and in deep snow in the winter, sometimes so dark, that they could not see the way. Savage-looking dogs also complicated their task. But how proud they were, when they first bought some clothing with their hard-earned money!

In 1866, James went with a boy friend on his uncle William's propeller to New York City, and saw some sights, that awakened his mind. He also became interested in the stars; and in an old almanac, he learned of the immense population of China. On the first Monday in Apr., 1867, at a missionary meeting, he was hearing the pastor, Rev. Joseph Twichell, say, that the American Board and other missionary societies never can find enough young men and women of the right sort, to send as missionaries, - when the conviction siezed him, that he ought to go as a missionary to China. Then he must prepare for College. His class in the High School had studied Greek a year and eight months, and he had not taken it, expecting, as so many Hartford boys do, to go into banking or insurance. He fell back one year, and made up the eight months, having no help from a teacher in the first year of Greek; and yet he entered Yale in 1869 without any condition. The extra year in the High School enabled him to study the rudiments of Physics, Astronomy, Chemistry and Geology, - which made these studies easy, when he came to them in College.

In 1863, Aug., he united with Center Congregational Church on confession of faith, and in 1865, he took his letter of dismission to the Asylum Hill Congregational Church, at its founding, - as did his mother and her family, - and so he became one of the charter members of that Church, on Mar. 23, 1865, and raised his hand, to vote for calling Mr. Twichell to the pastorate, in which he labored so long, and was so much beloved.

The interest in astronomy became an all-absorbing passion; and for three years James devoured all the books on that subject within his reach, and made many interesting observations from his "Scuttle Observatory". He discovered a spot on the sun,* 165 miles in diameter, and visible to the naked eye, a month before it was mentioned in the papers. He showed this to the boys at school with a smoked glass, and showed them the planet Venus, visible in the daylight at 9 A.M.

At Yale, his favorite game was chess; and in his vacations, he walked to many towns near Hartford, and to Amherst and return, making the distance from Hartford to Springfield in one day.

half

*Should be 165,000.

NAME No.

BORN. PLACE DATE

DIED. PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

In his freshman year, he earned a small stipend by caring for a recitation room. The colored janitor swept the floor, but the stove must be fed, - that rickety stove, which threatened to fall, when full of fire, if the grate was shaken, - doors must be locked and unlocked on time, the seats dusted, and gas lighted or extinguished. He and his chum had together a bedroom opening from the recitation room, hardly larger than the bed and wash-stand. A big chimney kept it warm and dry in the winter, but in spring and summer, it was so damp, that we dared not sleep in it, and had to hang up the bedding to dry, before using it, reclining on the recitation benches. Those benches seemed as hard, as any brick bed, that he afterward slept on in China. One evening, as he and some classmates were studying around his table, they noticed white specks on it; and, quickly getting away, and dragging the table with them, in a few seconds a large section of the ceiling plaster, about 1 1/2 inches thick, fell with a crash right where the table had been. Often, when they were studying in the evening, sophomores would throw coal or stones through the window-panes. As all the cost of new window glass was assessed on the students equally each term, the students were ambitious each to break his quota of glass, for which he must pay.

One year of study being ended, and all of his money used up, James was worrying as to what he could do next, to earn funds, and get his education, so as to go to China, when, to his astonishment, an unknown person, Mr. J. Cutler Fuller, of East Orange, N.J., volunteered to provide his entire support. When his aunt in Springfield, Mrs. George Hudson Roberts, heard of this, she said: "Speak unto the children of Israel, that they go forward." This great financial help continued five years, until the hard times of 1875 made its continuance impossible, and at just that time he became able to earn his own support through preaching. "The manna ceased, after they had eaten of the produce of the land." Josh. 5, 12.

The summer of 1875 was spent in home missionary work in southwestern Kansas, with Winfield, Cowley Co., as a center, and five preaching places, which he reached on foot once in two weeks, the extreme places being 25 miles apart. The prairie was beautiful, but the customs were "wild and woolly". In an adjoining county, a man was shot dead, for wearing a silk hat. Indians were plentiful, and the border of Indian Territory only 15 miles away. Winfield, 1600 miles from Hartford, was five days and nights distant by rail. When he reached home from Kansas, he was not afraid to go to China or anywhere else.

The next summer he preached in Bingham, Me., on the Kennebeck river, where a man who wished to plant potatoes, or build a barn, must first cut down part of the forest. Logging on the

river was of unfailing interest. There was a temperance revival among the lumber men, and they were singing the Gospel Hymns.

In the autumn, James assisted a revivalist in meetings in Six South Glastonbury, and then went to Boston, and studied in the Am Medical School of Boston University,- as some knowledge of medicine would be of use in the foreign missionary work. Then he took post-graduate work in Andover Theological Seminary, hearing almost the last lectures of Rev. Dr. Parkes,- famous in those days,- and making the acquaintance of several young men, who became noted missionaries in various foreign fields.

One other incident in the life in Kansas deserves mention. After preaching three times on Sunday, and living on salt pork and soda biscuits, he woke Monday 16 miles from town. His host was sick, and a crop of wheat MUST be got in and stacked that day, and there was only a 12-year old boy, to do the work. So of course he volunteered to help. He threw the bundles of wheat up on the cart, while the boy arranged them, and from the cart threw them on the stack, while the boy arranged them. When the task was finished, there was a stack as high as most of the stacks in that region were,- all of which our Yale student had lifted twice on high. Then he walked home. When it grew dark at 9 P.M., he was still five miles from his destination, and sat down against a hay-cock, and wished he need not stir again that night. But there were coyote-s and other wild creatures, who thought that the prairie belonged to them; so he trudged on, and found at the hotel a friend from a distance, who talked till very late; and naturally he was too tired to sleep much that night.

On Sept. 19th, 1877, James married Grace Lilla Howe at Marlboro, Mass., his uncle, Rev. John Willard, who was her pastor, performing the ceremony. They started the same day, to go half around the world, and be gone ten years. The wedding tour ended at Peking, China, Dec. 6th. Immediately the Chinese language demanded attention. At the end of 17 months of close study, James found himself suddenly able to speak in Chinese idiomatically; and he then learned more words, till he had conquered the dialect of Peking by six years of constant effort. *Later he learned the Kalgan dialect.*

Meantime, on July 26th, 1879, a sunny-haired boy had come, to delight his parents; and in June, 1880, they moved to Kalgan by the Great Wall, 140 miles northwest of Peking, a distance which required a hard journey of five days on mules. There was no railroad nor telegraph in China in those days. The erection of mission buildings was a hard task, especially in adapting native materials and work, to construct an American home. The mountain scenery about Kalgan is grand, and in summer a trip up on the high plateau of Mongolia was a delight.

Two more boys came, to adorn the home, and keep it lively. In 1887, the family went to America, and the boys had a taste of school-life. In 1889 they returned to China, and their studies had to be carried on in the home. From 1886, James studied the Mongolian language, so as to evangelize the Mongols, whom James Gilmour had left, when he went to Southeastern Mongolia. In 1892, Charles returned to America, and was with his grandmother Roberts two years, when his mother and brothers also came to America. The father made many tours in North China and Mongolia, and maintained his boarding school for boys, with about 25 pupils. He visited America in 1896-7, went back to China, and in 1900 was driven out by the Boxers, escaping with other missionaries over the desert of Gobi to Sibe-ria, and coming home through Europe.

In 1901, he went to China for the fourth time, and found much to do, rebuilding the ~~numerous~~ ruined mission homes, churches and schools; distributing indemnities to the persecuted Christians, and burying the martyrs, beside the usual forms of work. Mrs. Roberts

James Hudson Roberts (901) Concluded.

NAME No.

BORN, PLACE DATE

DIED, PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

was with him in this term of service in China, which was much disturbed by the war between Japan and Russia in Manchuria,- only 300 miles from Kalgan.

CHILDREN'S NAMES: In 1906 they returned to America, to care for his mother, (Abby Wells (Willard) Roberts,) and her two blind sisters in their old age. When that labor of love had been completed, they did not go to China again, because they both had suffered in health, the last years of their service there. Mr. Roberts preached in several towns in Connecticut, and from 1911 to 1917 was pastor of the South Congregational Church in East Hartford. Afterward he was Secretary of the Lord's Day League of New England, for the States of Rhode Island and Connecticut.

The long illness of Mrs. Roberts, and her lamented departure from this world, led to the breaking-up of the home on Russ St., in Hartford,; and Mr. Roberts went to live with his son Charles in Glen Ridge, N.J.

His favorite text of Scripture was: "We know that all things work together for good, to them that love God." Rom.8,28.

The motto for the future is: "Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life, And I shall dwell in the house of the Lord forever." Psa. 23, 6.

NAME Grace Lilla Howe No. 902

BORN, PLACE Marlboro, Mass. DATE Sept. 5, 1854.

DIED, PLACE Hartford, Conn. DATE Mar. 31, 1920.

FATHER'S NAME Charles Marshall Howe (803)

MOTHER'S NAME Sarah Greene Warren (804)

MARRIED James Hudson Rober-ts (901) PLACE Marlboro. DATE Sept. 19, 1 77.

CHILDREN'S NAMES (See James Hudson Roberts (901))

Grace Lilla (Howe) Roberts was most tender-hearted, optimistic, quick in thought, lively in action, and the personification of courage. She was rightly trained by her kind and thoughtful father and her lovely step-mother. As the oldest of five children, she acquired a genius for leadership and enterprise, which was of great value in her missionary career. She almost always knew intuitively what was right and best, and her common sense was of the finest quality. As a Christian, she was "a bright and shining light." Her conscientiousness, quick decision, energy and whole-hearted love, made her an ideal daughter, sister, wife and mother. One would think that all the good influences of her Puritan ancestry were poured into her life, and were lived out with heroic devotion to God, to her family, and to all whose lives touched her own.

Her features were refined, her complexion light, her eyes large and her brown hair hung in curls around her neck until years of maturity. She seemed unconscious of her good looks, and bore her frequent compliments with perfect modesty.

After graduating from the Marlboro High School in 1874, she taught school, sometimes having as many as sixty little pupils. She united with the Union Congregational Church on confession of faith, sang in the Church choir, and played the piano in Sunday School and evening meetings.

On her wedding day, she started with her husband on the long journey to China, not expecting to return until the end of ten years. Many of her friends deprecated her going, saying that she was going out there to die. Her character of decision, energy and whole-hearted devotion knew no such motive as fear. In fact, those who had spoken so unadvisedly saw their mistake, when she returned in good health and spirits after ten years, with her husband and three buxom boys. The long wedding tour ended at Peking, China, on Dec. 6th,- after the lapse of 78 days.

She acquired a working knowledge of the new language in the short time of about a year. Like other missionaries, she practiced the oriental virtue of hospitality, to a degree that would seem unusual in America. In managing her Chinese servants, she was strict and kind. Her first dear child brought sunshine into the home. Without a fear for him or for herself, she accepted the advice of the mission, in going with her husband a journey

of five days into the interior of China, to Kalgan by the Great Wall,- there to live and labor, at a five days' distance from the nearest physician. Even the journey of five days on mules, over three ranges of mountains, is one which many would dread. The people of Kalgan and vicinity are civilized as those of Peking, but are rough mountaineers, addicted to greed of gain, greed of pleasame, and vice. Idolatry flourishes there far more than in Peking; gambling is almost universal, and opium-smoking was extremely common.

The missionaries at first rented Chinese houses, which, even when repaired with something like American floors, doors and windows, and plentifully adorned with paint and wall-paper, were inconvenient, uncomfortable and not sanitary. The Chinese city was both noisy and filthy,- the latter in a degree that baffles description. How the missionaries were able to live there in any degree of health, is almost a miracle. After several of them had suffered in health, they bucght a piece of farming land, just outside the city, and built their homes, making them very neat and comfortable, though the one-story dwellings were far from grand in appearance.

Wolves howled nightly outside the high wall about the mission premises, and fierce dogs within, kept as a police force, learned to howl in the same way. The police of the city were a poor lot, in league with the thieves, who sometimes gave trouble to the missionaries. The climate was cold and dry; and the mountains around Kalgan were grand and bold and varied in outline,- a joy to the eyes. Rainbows and sunsets were splendid. Many of the Chinese people became friendly, though many sought pecuniary benefits. Schools and the doctor's work for the sick brought people to a friendly state of mind. Vistors admired the fine large beds of American flowers in front of the houses; and Mrs. Roberts never failed to welcome them cordially, and to show them the house, and satisfy their minds as to the wonders of the cabinet organ and sewing-machine. She would not hurt the feelings of the poor and ragged, by refusing to let them sit on her best chairs.

After ten years of missionary service, and a furlough in the home country, She had hay fever every year, as long as she was in China. Her boys advancing in their studies, the school in her own home took much of her time. She felt keenly the departure of her eldest Jewel in 1892, to continue his studies in America, living with his grandmother Roberts, in the old Willard homestead in Hartford. He found only one or two boys in his school, who did not swear freely. She said in later years, that, in the two years, which Charles spent with her, he never by word or deed caused her a moment of anxiety.

In 1894, as the younger sons, John and James, needed to be in school in America, the devoted Mother came home with them, to care for them in the years of adolescence. Mr. Roberts continued his work in China. If the boys could not have both of their parents with them, they could at least have their loving Mother. Many were the problems, which she had to consider and solve. The neighbors, judging from her pale complexion, thought that she could not live long; but they were astonished at her energy in all kinds of home work, and changed their minds. Her husband came home in 1896, and returned to China early in 1898; and she still had the sole care of the boys. They all were ambitious to go to college, and in due time the eldest went to Yale, in the class of 1902, and the others to Amherst, in the classes of 1904 and 1906. Mr. Roberts was driven out of China in 1900 by the Boxers, escaped with other missionaries through the desert of Gobi to Siberia, and came home through Europe.

NAME No.

BORN. PLACE DATE

DIED. PLACE DATE

FATHER'S NAME

MOTHER'S NAME

MARRIED PLACE DATE

Anxiety for his safety was a severe strain on the health of the devoted Wife and Mother. Early in 1901, her husband went again to China, to bury the martyrs, distribute indemnities, rebuild the ruined mission ~~houses~~ houses, and preach and teach as before. The sons were so far advanced toward manhood, that their Mother was able also to go to China in November of that year. With her customary courage, she traveled alone from Hartford to San Francisco. From there, other missionaries went with her. Her labors and extreme ~~xx~~ sea-sickness, with consequent fasting on the long voyage, wore on her health. Soon after, she underwent a ~~major~~ major operation without an anaesthetic, as the cloroform disagreed with her. She would not let the doctor tie her hands, but placed one beneath her, and let her husband hold the other; and so, with the greatest fortitude, she endured the pain. The country was in great commotion at that time, following the Boxer war, and bands of robbers were ravaging the country; but she did not hesitate to go into the interior, and reestablish her home in Kalgan. The houses there had been looted and burned, and every whole brick had been carried away. The difficulties of rebuilding were many and great, but her faith and courage never failed. The hay fever distressed her each year, as before, and no health-change to mountains or sea-side or the high plateau of Mongolia could relieve it. The war between Japan and Russia in Manchuria came on, great battles were fought only 300 miles from Kalgan, and the whole country was in a ferment. When others were discouraged or in fear, she was always cheerful and confident, - a wonderful help to them in times of danger or distress. In these years, from 1901 to 1906, she was constantly teaching the Chinese women and girls, using books printed in the Chinese language only.

At the latter date, it became necessary for Mr. and Mrs. Roberts to return to Hartford, to care for his mother and her two blind sisters in their old age. So they lived the next five years in the old Willard homestead, till the aged ones had all departed. How much comfort Grace was to them in these years, can never be told. Then she and her husband accepted a pastorate with the South Congregational Church in East Hartford (Hockanum), and labored there six years. Strenuously toiling for the welfare of all around her, her health began to fail. The next three years, her home, always open to her friends, was at 17 Russ St., Hartford. While there, it became evident, that a serious disease was sapping her strength, and keeping her in a constant and increasing misery. Still her brave spirit would not yield to her infirmities, and she went to live in Brookfield, Mass., in the winter of 1918-19, where her husband was acting-pastor of the Congregational Church, while its pastor was absent, engaged in the Y.M.C.A. work in England and France.

The summer of 1919 was spent in St. Luke's Hospital in New York. The disease was occult, and baffled the physicians. Returning to Hartford, she grew weaker, and lost the power of walking, but was always patient and cheerful. She greatly enjoyed the visits of her sons and many friends. No means were left untried, for her comfort and possible recovery. At last she "fell asleep", and "entered into the joy of her Lord," whom she had so nobly served. Her memory is a rich treasure in the hearts of her loved ones.

I N D E X .

Alden, John 197
Alden, Ruth 294
Allgar, Bridget a726
Allgar, William a67
Appleton, Judith 335
Appleton, Samuel 156
Appleton, Samuel "Worshipful", 243
Appleton, Thomas a720
Baguley, Ralph de a43
Baguley, Randall a54
Baguley, Randall a729
Baguley, Robert a68
Barnard, Sarah 462
Barrett, Grace 276
Barrett, Humphrey a732
Barrett, John 178
Barron, Mary 281
Bass, Elizabeth 456
Bass, John 293
Bass, Joseph 392
Bayledon, Richard 144
Beckley, John 211
Beckley, Mary 406
Beckley, Nathaniel 311
Beckley, Richard 114
Belcher, Mary 393
Belden, Hannah 420
Belden, John 235
Belden, John 330
Bemis, John 398
Bemis, Joseph 298
Bemis, Nathaniel 531
Bemis, Ruth 616
Bemis, Samuel 461
Berry, Mary Florence 10
Bigelow, Comfort 436
Bigelow, John 172
Bigelow, John 357
Bigelow, Samuel 265
Bishop, Daniel 319
Bishop, John 113a
Bishop, John 225b
Bishop, Mary 410
Blood, Mary 291
Bradford, Mercy 314
Bradford, William a63
Bradford, William a76
Bradford, (Gov.) William 122
Bradford, (Lieut. Gov.) William 217
Bradley, Hannah 320
Brigham, Elizabeth 438
Brigham, Gershom 355
Brigham, Jonathan 353
Brigham, Joseph 435
Brigham, Levinah 518
Brigham, (Capt. Nathan or Nathaniel 361
Brigham, Ruth 434

Brigham, Thomas 168 168
Brigham, Thomas 263
Bronson, Doreas 208
Bronson, John 113
Brooks, Daniel 388
Brooks, Mary 454
Brown, Jonathan 282
Brown, Madge Louise ---10
Brown, Mary 379
Bucknaster, Damaris--183
Burnham, Abigail 512
Burnham, Thomas 245
Burnham, William 336
Burnham, (Rev.) William 423
Bush, Abiel 275
Bush, Grace 366
Carpenter, Alexander a78
Chapin, Samuel 128
Coleman, Frances 131
Curtis, Elizabeth 238
Curtis, John 148
Davis, Sarah 387
Davis(Lieut.) Simon 290
Deming, Comfort 312
Deming, Dorothy 510
Deming, Ebenezer 328
Deming, Elizabeth 147
Deming, Ephraim 419
Deming, John a71
Deming, (Hon.) John 115
Deming, Jonathan 213
Deming, ------ ---212
Dickes {John--344 Sarah--428
Everard, Mary ---157
Fairbanks, Sarah ----512
Farrar---{Jacob 3-796 Mary 370
Fay, John ---261
Fay, Mary 354
Feylde, Jane a712
Flagg, Mary 266
Garfield, Jerusha 358
Gaylord, Abigail 608
Gaylord, Alice a73
Gaylord, John 515
George, Susanna 285
Gilbert, Catherine 220
Gilbert, Jonathan 221
Gilbert, Josiah 326
Gilbert, Mary 418
Gilbert, Rachel 316
Goldham, Susanna 225a
Goodrich, Elizabeth 333
Goodrich, (Ensign) William 239
Grant, Sarah 329
Graves, George 117
Graves, Sarah 214
Green, James 295
Green, John "of the Hill", 394
Green, Martha 458
Green, Sally 708
Green, Samuel 396
Green, Samuel 457
Green, Thomas 296

Green, Timothy 529

Green, Timothy, Jr., 615

Hanson, Alice a77

Hanson, John a64

Harrington, George 451

Harrington, John 382

Harrington, Lydia 526

Harrington, Mary 399

Harrington, Robert 284

Harrington, Ruth 532

Harrod, Hannah 289

Henshaw, Mary Belcher 528

Henshaw, Daniel 455

Henshaw, Joshua 390

Henshaw, William 196

Henshaw, ------ 292

Hiland, Elizabeth 318

Hiland, George 225

Hollister, Elizabeth 339

Hollister, John 249

Hopkins, Benjamin 503

Hopkins, Falla 602

Hopkins, John 111

Hopkins, Stephen 207

Hopkins, Stephen, Jr. 309

Hopkins, Thomas 405

Hosmer, Hannah 233

Hosmer, Stephen a713

Hosmer, Thomas 138

Houghton, Hannah 442

Houghton, John a734c

Houghton, John - - - 182

Houghton, John - - - 278a

Houghton, John 2nd 369

Howe, Abraham 255

Howe, (Hon.) Charles Marshall 803

Howe, Elizabeth 362

Howe, Grace Lilla 902

Howe, Isaac 271

Howe, John a69

Howe, John "of Sudbury" a703

Howe, John 176

Howe, John 273

Howe, Joseph 351

Howe, Joseph Jr. 433

Howe, Mary 440

Howe, Peter 365

Howe, Thaddeus 517

Howe, William 609

Howe, William Loring 705

Hudson, Barbara - - - a64b

Hudson, David 229

Hudson, David 323

Hudson, David 413

Hudson, David 507

Hudson, Henry - - - - a64a

Hudson, Henry 135

Hudson, Keziah 604

Humphree, Margery a710

Hunn, George - - - 254a

Hunn, Mary 514

Hunn, Nathaniel - - 342

Hunn, Samuel 427

Hurd, Mary 169

Isaac, Mary a721

Ives, Gideon 403

Ives, John 305
Ives, Susanna 502
Ives, William 205
Johnson, Prudence 612
Judd, Sarah 310
Judd, (Dea.) Thomas 113a
Judd, (Lieut.) Thomas 209
Lattimer, John 253
Lattimer, Rebecca 341
Livermore, Abigail 450
Loomis, Elizabeth 337
Loomis, John a723
Loomis, Joseph 160
Loomis, Nathaniel 247
Marshfield, Catherine 408
Marshfield, Josiah 315
Marshfield, Samuel 219
Marshfield, Thomas 126
Martin, Dorothy 352
Martin, Thomas 257
Marvin, Edward a716
Marvin, John a42
Marvin, John a53
Marvin, Matthew 150
Marvin, Reynold a65
Marvin, Roger a32
Marvin, Sarah 240
Meriam, Ann 389
Moore, Elizabeth 171
Moore, Elizabeth 248
Moore, John 162
Mullins, Priscilla 198
Mullins, William a735
Newberry, Thomas 154
Newberry, Sarah 242
Newell, Esther 322
Newell, Thomas 228
Newton, Grace 520
Newton, Joseph 363
Newton, Micah 439
Paine, Hannah 244
Paine, William a722
Paine, William 158
Parker, Abiel 452
Parker, James 384
Parmelee, Abraham 409
Parmelee, Abraham 505
Parmele, Isaac 317
Parmele, John 132
Parmele, John Jr., 223
Parmelee, Lucia 702
Parmelee, (Capt.) Theodore 603
Platts, Mary 181
Pond, Mary 179
Porter, Mary 308
Prescott, (Sir) James a55
Prescott, John 180
Prescott, Mary 278
Prescott, Ralph a733
Prescott, ------ a610
Rice, Edmund a727

Rice, Henry 170
Rice, Mary 264
Richards, Alice 218
Richards, Thomas 124
Roberts, Alice Parsons 11
Roberts, Charles Asaph 10
Roberts, Elias 501
Roberts, Gideon 601
Roberts, James Hudson 901
Roberts, James Hudson II, 11
Roberts, James Walker 10
Roberts, John Shepard 11
Roberts, John Willard 10
Roberts, Jonathan 401
Roberts, Priscilla Warren 11
Roberts, Titus Merriman 701
Roberts, Warren 11
Roberts, Willard Wroath 11
Roberts, William Walker 801
Royce, Joseph 307
Royce, Mary 404
Royce, Robert 206
Saunders, Elizabeth 153
Saunders, Thomas a719
Sawyer, (Dea.) Josiah 521
Sawyer, Josiah, Jr. 611
Sawyer, Persis 706
Sawyer, Thomas 267
Sawyer, Thomas, Jr., 367
Sawyer, William 441
Scott, Sarah 227
Scott, Thomas 135
Sharpe, Henry a711
Sharpe, Mary 137
Shattuck, Mary 283
Shepard, Edith - - - - - - 10
Skinner - - - {Anne ... a62d / {William a52g
Smith, Sarah 412
Southworth, Alice Carpenter 123
Stanley, John 134
Stanley, John 226
Stanley, John 321
Stanley, Mary 506
Stanley, Nathaniel 411
Steele, Eliphalet 407
Steele, John 118
Steele, John 215
Steele, Rachel 504
Steele, Samuel 313
Steele, Sarah 210
Stow, Elizabeth 610
Stow, John 269
Stow, John 437
Stow, John, Jr., 519
Stow, Samuel 359
Stow, Thomas 174
Talcott - - - {John a52e / {John a62c
Talcott, John - - - - - a74
Talcott, Rachel 119
Treat, Honour 116
Treat, (Lieut.) James 340

Treat, Jerusha 426
Treat, Joanna 250
Treat, Richard 251
Treat, Richard a72
Treat, (Hon.) William, Sr. 142
Trott, John all
Trott, John a21
Trott, Richard a51
Trott, Robert a41
Trott, Robert a61
Trott, William a31
Ward, Hannah 256
Ward, William 166
Warner, Andrew 120
Warner ~~(?)~~ Mary (?) 216
Warner, John a75
Warren, Daniel 280
Warren, Ebenezer 525
Warren, Elijah 613
Warren, John 190
Warren, (Ensign) John 378
Warren, (Ensign & Deacon) John 449
Warren, Joseph 707
Warren, Mary 173
Warren, Sarah Greene 804
Welles, Hugh 130
Welles, John 237
Welles, Mary 222
Welles, Rhoda 606
Welles, Robert de a02
Welles, (1st Capt.) Robert 332
Welles, (2nd Capt.) Robert 421
Welles, (3rd Capt.) Robert 511
Welles, (Hon.) Samuel 338
Welles, (Gov.) Thomas 146
Welles, Thomas 248a
Welles, (Capt.) Thomas 425
Welles, William 513
Wells, James 607
Wells, Nathaniel a715
Wells, Sophronia 704
Wells, ——— a52f
Wheeler, Amos 527
Wheeler, Elizabeth 614
Wheeler, George 194
Wheeler, Thomas 288
Wheeler, (Ensign) Thomas 386
Wheeler, (Lieut.) Thomas 453
White, Mary 161
Whyte, Robert a725
Willard, Abigail Wells 802
Willard, Asaph 703
Willard, Daniel 509
Willard, Daniel 605
Willard, Dorothy 331
Willard, John a01
Willard, Josiah 232
Willard, Richard a79
Willard, (Maj.) Simon 136

Willard, Simon 417
Winter, Hannah 383
Winter, John 286
Wolcott, Hannah 424
Wolcott, Henry 152
Wolcott, Henry 241
Wolcott, John a718
Wolcott, Samuel 334
Wolcott, Sarah 422
Woods, Frances 272
Wright (?) Anna 246
——, Abigail m. [Newton] 364
——, Agnis [Loomis] a724
——, Ann, - see end of List -
——, Anne [Bishop] 135b
——, Anne [Paine] 159
——, Beatrix [Houghton] 278b
——, Dorothy [Hosmer] a714
——, Dorothy [Green] 530
——, Elizabeth [Howe] a731
——, Elizabeth [Curtis] 149
——, Elizabeth [Marvin] 161
——, Elizabeth [Ward] 167
——, Elizabeth [Stow] 175
——, Elizabeth [Howe] 177
——, Elizabeth [Stow] 270
——, Elizabeth [Gilbert] 327
——, Elizabeth [Stow] 360
——, Ellen [Prescott] a734
——, Frances [Hosmer] 139
——, Hannah [Parmele] 133
——, Honora or Honour m. [Trott] a62
——, Jane m. [Hopkins] 112
——, Jane [Newberry] 155
——, Joan [Treat] 252
——, Johan [Marvin] a66
——, Johanna [Trott] a52
——, Katherine [Wheeler] 195
——, Lydia [Belden] 236
——, Margaret [Marvin] a717
——, Margaret [Warren] 191
——, Mary [Fay] 262
——, Matilda [Marvin] a33
——, Mehitable [Brigham] 356
——, Rebecca [Hunn] 343
——, Rebecca [Howe] 274
——, Sarah [Bemis] 299
——, Tamazine [Rice] a728
——, Wealthy Ann [Richards] 125
——, Ann [Farrar] 279c
——, Ann [Hunn] 254b